#### AN ABSTRACT OF THE THESIS OF

John P. Hewlett for the degree of Master of Science in Agricultural and Resource Economics presented on June 17, 1987. Title: The Effect of Various Management and Policy Options on the Financial Stress Situation of Oregon Grain and Cattle Producers

Abstract approved:	
	Wesley N. Musser

Agricultural economists have devoted considerable attention to the financial stress situation of agricultural producers. Many studies have been conducted in various regions of the U.S. in an attempt to better understand the causes of the problem. The costs associated with farm financial stress imply corresponding benefits to be realized by its reduction. Benefits of studying and resolving farm financial stress reach beyond the farms and ranches to many related sectors such as rural communities, agribusinesses, and lending institutions.

The specific hypothesis tested in this thesis is as follows: some but not all farms and ranches which have undergone serious financial stress in the early part of the 1980's in Oregon can be assisted in withstanding fluctuations in economic conditions by adopting specific strategies which promote financial stability and profitability. One of the specific objectives of this thesis was to evaluate the level of financial stress for two different agricultural production units in Oregon under differing leverage positions, and macroeconomic conditions. The production units selected for study were a cattle ranch and a wheat farm, based on their relative importance to Oregon. This first objective was satisfied through analysis of a baseline scenario, which was essentially a continuation of current conditions. Debt levels and growth rates were then altered to reflect the desired study conditions. Changing and considering three leverage ratios (20%, 40%, and 70%) and three sets of macroeconomic conditions (baseline, pessimistic, and optimistic)

allowed studying of nine alternative situations to the base firm type or a total of 18 alternatives.

Analysis of these different alternative production units was accomplished through a deterministic computer-based simulation model. The model simulates the financial structure and performance of a farm business over a transition period of four years with emphasis placed on the financial transactions of the firm. These transactions include purchases and sales of farm assets, financing terms, debt management, cash flows, tax obligations, consumption levels, and growth rates. The computer-based model made necessary calculations of cash flows and changes in financial statements to derive the ratios used for financial analysis over the planning horizon of four years beyond the present input case and is deterministic in the sense that all essential variables are entered by the researcher. Output from this model includes a set of coordinated financial statements for the firm over the planning horizon: a balance sheet, an income statement. statements for changes in net worth, flow of funds statement, and a fund availability report. The model also calculates profitability, liquidity, and solvency ratios used in financial ratio analysis which are provided on a summary sheet. These statements and reports are provided on an annual basis; thus, financial information is provided on yearly changes in financial position over the four year horizon.

Another objective of this thesis was to evaluate various policy and management strategies designed to reduce financial stress. This objective was achieved by analysis of various scenarios designed to reduce stress simultaneously with the baseline case, which served for comparison. The specific scenarios considered were: 35% reduction of debt, 35% reduction of interest rates, two year deferral of debt, sales of 35% of total assets with no lease back, sales of 35% of total assets with lease back arrangements, and an infusion of equity capital equal to 35% of total debt. Results from this analysis were intended to show what, if any, courses of action could be pursued by agricultural firm managers and policy makers to reduce farm financial stress.

The best test of the ability of these scenarios to reduce financial stress occurred in application to the high leverage wheat

farm situations, as these were the cases with the most financial stress. Appropriate programs could be adopted to strengthen the financial position of the farm; in the case of low liquidity, asset sales-lease back; in cases of low solvency, equity infusions; and in circumstances where profitability needs to be enhanced, interest reductions would be the best choice. The results also seemed to suggested that public programs can maintain current levels of financial performance for producers under financial stress but do little to improve those positions.

# The Effect of Various Management and Policy Options on the Financial Stress Situation of Oregon Grain and Cattle Producers

by

John P. Hewlett

## A THESIS

submitted to

Oregon State University

in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of

Master of Science

Completed June 17, 1987

Commencement June 1988

APPROVED:
Professor of Agricultural and Resource Economics in charge of major
Head of department of Agricultural and Resource Economics
Dean of Graduate School
Date thesis is presented: June 17, 1987
Typed for John P. Hewlett by: John P. Hewlett

#### ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS:

This thesis is dedicated to my wife, Cindi. She is the one person who gave this project meaning.

I would also like to express my gratitude for the support I have received from my parents and many friends, without which this paper would have suffered.

Last, but not least, I would like to thank my major professor, Wes, for all the help, guidance, and useful advice so freely provided.

### TABLE OF CONTENTS

<u>C</u>	<u>Paq</u>	<u>e</u>
1	INTRODUCTION	
	POLICY AND MANAGEMENT SOURCES OF FINANCIAL DISTRESS 6 Macroeconomic Polices	
	FINANCIAL STRESS IN OREGON AGRICULTURE	
	BENEFITS OF RESEARCH ON FARM FINANCIAL STRESS	
	SCOPE OF THESIS	
	ORGANIZATION OF THE THESIS	
2	MEASURES OF FINANCIAL STRESS	
	NEOCLASSICAL THEORY OF THE FIRM	
	METHOD USED TO EVALUATE RATIOS	
	VARIOUS METHODOLOGICAL APPROACHES FROM THE LITERATURE 24	
	TYPES OF FINANCIAL RATIOS	
	ALTERNATIVES FOR ALLEVIATING FARM FINANCIAL STRESS 28	
	OVERVIEW OF SIMULATION MODEL FOR THIS STUDY	
3	Base Economic Parameters	
	CATTLE RANCH BASE INPUTS	
	WHEAT FARM BASE INPUTS	
	POLICY AND MANAGEMENT STRATEGY CHANGES	

4	RESULT	S AN	D S	SIM	UL	ΑT	0R	0	UT	PL	JTS	<b>.</b>	•		•			•	•	•	•		•	•			•	. 7	77
	CATTI	Orio Deb Into Deb Asso Asso Equ Geno	gir t F ere t [ et et ity	nal Red est Def Sa Sa / I	M luc R er le le	an ti ed ra -N -L us	ag on uc l o ea io	em ti Le se	on as	t · · · · · · · · ·	Si Ba	itu	:at	.ic	n • • • • • • • •	(B	3as	:e1	in	ie)	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •					•		. 8	78 33 35 37 39
	WHEA	T FAI Orig Deb Int Deb Ass Ass Equ Gen	gir t F ere t [ et et it)	nal Red est Def Sa Sa / I	M uc R er le le	an ti ed ra -N s- us	ag on uc l o Le io	em ti Le as	en on as	t · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	Si Ba	tu	: a t	. i c	n • • • • • • •	(B		: e1	in	· e )			•					. 9	93 97 99 91 93
5	SUMMAR	Y ANI Sum Lim Con	mar	٠у																								. 10	98
REI	FERENCE	S CI	TE	).		•		•			•		•		•	•			•	•	•		•		•			.1	16
API	PENDIX	Α	•				•								•							•	•		•	•		. 13	21
API	PENDIX	В				•	•	•	•	•			•				•	•				•	•	•	•			. 13	30
API	PENDIX	c		•			•	•	•		•	•				•	•	•			•	•				•		. 13	39
API	PENDIX	D	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•			•	•		•		•				•		.1	43
API	PENDIX	Ε	•			•	•	•	•	•	•						•	•				•	•		•	•		. 1	47
AP	PENDIX	F						•																				. 1	56

## LIST OF FIGURES

<u>Figure</u>			<u>Page</u>
Figure	1.1	Regional Map of Oregon	12
Figure	2.1	Short Run Economic Equilibrium Under Perfect Competition	19
Figure	2.2	Flow Chart of Simulator Spreadsheet	31
Figure	2.3	Flow Chart of Spreadsheet Simulator Calculations .	35
Figure	3.1	Cow-Yearling Production Flow-chart for the Cattle Ranch	49
Figure	3.2	Livestock Enterprise Flow-chart for the Wheat Farm	60
Figure	3.3	Revised Cow-Yearling Production Flow-chart for the Cattle Ranch	71

## LIST OF TABLES

<u>Table</u>		<u>Page</u>
1.1	Cash Receipts from Marketings in the U.S. for 1970 to 1984: Livestock and Grain	3
1.2	Total U.S. Real Estate and Total Agricultural Asset Values, 1970 to 1984	3
1.3	Interest Rates Paid in the Pacific Region and the United States, 1970 to 1984	4
1.4	Debt to Total Asset, Debt to Equity, and Times Interest Earned Ratios, for U.S. Agriculture from 1970 to 1985	5
1.5	Farm Real Estate Debt: Amount Outstanding by Farming Region, 1970 to 1984	7
1.6	Oregon Delinquent Loan Balances and Discontinued Financin for Oregon Agricultural Lenders	
1.7	State Average Changes in Land Values Over Past Year in Oregon for Irrigated Cropland, Non-irrigated Cropland, and Pasture/Rangeland, September, 1986	13
2.1	Financial Performance Measures	27
3.1	Commodity Price Projections for the 1985 Farm Bill	37
3.2	Values for Selected Policy Parameters for the 1985 House Farm Bill	37
3.3	Domestic and Foreign Economic Assumptions and Projections	38
3.4	Food and Agriculture Policy Research Institute (FAPRI) Index Numbers of Prices Paid by Farmers	39
3.5	Projected Livestock Prices Over the Time Horizon	42
3.6	Trends in Wheat and Barley Prices Over the Time Horizon .	44
3.7	Economic Variables For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon .	46
3.8	Cost and Current Market Values of Beginning Assets and on the Cattle Ranch	48
3.9	Market and Cull Livestock Sale Parameters For Both Firms.	<b>5</b> 1
3.10	Trends in Cull Livestock Revenues for Both Firms Over the Time Horizon	52

<u>Table</u>		<u>Page</u>
3.11	Trends in Yearling Livestock Revenues for the Cattle Ranch Over the Time Horizon	52
3.12	Calf Values Used For Sale or Transfer Pricing For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon	53
3.13	Annual Feed, Non-Feed, and Unallocated Costs on the Cattle Ranch	55
3.14	Beginning Asset, Liability and Equity Positions by Leverage Situation Under Baseline Macroeconomic Conditions for the Cattle Ranch	56
3.15	Base, Pessimistic, and Optimistic Economic Scenario Changes in Gross Revenue and Land Values for the Cattle Ranch	57
3.16	Beginning Asset Costs and Current Market Values for the Wheat Farm	59
3.17	Wheat Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon	62
3.18	Barley Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon	62
3.19	Annual Cash Crop Expenses for the Wheat Farm	63
3.20	Annual Feed, Non-Feed, and Unallocated Costs for the Wheat Farm	63
3.21	Beginning Asset, Liability, and Equity Positions by Leverage Situation Under Baseline Macroeconomic Conditions on the Wheat Farm	64
3.22	Base, Pessimistic, and Optimistic Economic Scenario Changes in Gross Revenue and Land Values for the Wheat Farm	66
3.23	Beginning Levels of Indebtedness and Reductions Needed to Meet 35 Percent Reduction Criteria at Specified D/A Ratios For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon	
3.24	Interest Rate Adjustments For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon	67
3.25	Adjustments of Principal Payments for Debt Deferral Scenario For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon	69
3.26	Assets Sold in Asset Sales Scenarios For Both Firms	70

<u>Table</u>		<u>Page</u>
3.27	Wheat Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon in Asset Sales Strategies	73
3.28	Barley Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon in Asset Sales Strategies	73
3.29	Crop Share Arrangement For Asset Sales-Lease Back on the Wheat Farm	74
3.30	Equity Infusion Calculations by Beginning Debt to Asset Ratio For Both Production Units	76
4.1	Baseline Summary Sheet for 20% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch	79
4.2	Pessimistic Summary Sheet for 20% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch	79
4.3	Optimistic Summary Sheet for 20% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch	79
4.4	Baseline Summary Sheet for 40% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch	80
4.5	Pessimistic Summary Sheet for 40% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch	80
4.6	Optimistic Summary Sheet for 40% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch	80
4.7	Baseline Summary Sheet for 70% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch	81
4.8	Pessimistic Summary Sheet for 70% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch	81
4.9	Optimistic Summary Sheet for 70% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch	81
4.10	Amount of Debt Reduction and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Debt Reduction Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch	84
4.11	Changes in Average Net Income and Interest Paid in the Final Year Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Interest Reduction Scenario on the Cattle Ranch	84
4.12	Changes in Net Income Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for Original and Debt Deferral Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch	86

<u>Table</u>		<u>Page</u>
4.13	Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for Original Management and Asset Sales-No Lease Back Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch .	88
4.14	Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for Original Management and Asset Sales-Lease Back Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch	90
4.15	Amount of Equity Infusion and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Equity Infusion Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch	92
4.16	Baseline Summary Sheet for 20% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm	94
4.17	Pessimistic Summary Sheet for 20% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm	94
4.18	Optimistic Summary Sheet for 20% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm	94
4.19	Baseline Summary Sheet for 40% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm	95
4.20	Pessimistic Summary Sheet for 40% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm	95
4.21	Optimistic Summary Sheet for 40% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm	95
4.22	Baseline Summary Sheet for 70% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm	96
4.23	Pessimistic Summary Sheet for 70% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm	96
4.24	Optimistic Summary Sheet for 70% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm	96
4.25	Amount of Debt Reduction and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Debt Reduction Scenarios on the Wheat Farm	98
4.26	Changes in Interest Paid in the Final Year and Average Net Income Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Interest Reduction Scenario on the Wheat Farm	100

<u>Table</u>	<u>P</u>	age
4.27	Changes in Net Income Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Debt Deferral Scenarios on the Wheat Farm	10
4.28	Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Asset Sales-No Lease Back Scenarios on the Wheat Farm	2
4.29	Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Asset Sales-Lease Back Scenarios on the Wheat Farm10	4
4.30	Amount of Equity Infusion and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Equity Infusion Scenarios on the Wheat Farm	16

#### CHAPTER 1

#### INTRODUCTION

Financial stress of agricultural producers has become a national issue in the U.S. policy process. Financial stress has differing connotations to different audiences, and even agricultural economists have different definitions. Jolly, et al., defined financial stress as occurring when, "...the capacity of an individual or firm or a specific sector of the economy to adjust to the forces causing stress is exceeded". This definition, however, lacks clarity and specificity for analysis. Brake defined financial stress as a perceived or actual inability to meet planned cash flow commitments, which stem from family living needs, cash farm expenses, debt service. This more precise description of the condition known generally as financial stress will be the one used throughout this thesis.

Agricultural economists have devoted considerable attention to Boehlje and Eidman suggested strategies to improve firm survivability, which they argue is the most important criterion for farm managers at this time. Brake and Boehlje describe possible sector adjustments, firm level adjustments and various short-term policies to aid in the transition of the firm adjustments. Penson and Duncan; Hanson and Thompson; and Smith, Richardson, and Knutson also examine different farm stress reducing policies. In addition, a number of articles discuss macroeconomic policies and their effect on the farm sector (Hughes, Richardson, and Rister; Hughes and Penson; Gardner); discuss various risk management strategies for farmers, as well as lenders (Barry and Lee; Pederson and Bertelsen; Mapp et al.); the effect of farm financial stress on other economic sectors, (Ginder, Stone, and Otto; Melichar); and analysis of the factors leading to the farm stress situation (Shepard and Collins; Leathers and Chavas; Lins; Lowenberg-DeBoer and Boehlje; Melichar; Scott).

Development of current the situation of financial stress is fairly well known but will be reviewed here to aid in understanding

current conditions. Agriculture has historically been dominated by income cycles related to price, volume of production, and weather. Melichar summarizes the recent experience as, "For more than a decade, the financial experience of the agricultural sector has been dominated by the advent, and then by the after effects, of a farm boom of major historical proportions.". Firms in the agricultural sector are all affected by these cycles of boom and bust but not to the same extent. The degree to which farmers are affected by bust periods depends largely on how dependent they become on the high commodity prices of the boom period.

The current situation followed this same process. In the early 1970's, prices of major agricultural commodities increased dramatically, ushering in a boom during which nearly all producers benefited. However, the period of prosperity differed among commodity groups. Livestock prices dropped first in 1974, while grain prices remained elevated for another two years (Table 1.1). During this time, some farmers rapidly expanded production financed with debt to capitalize on the boom time prices. When the bust began, these farmers began to experience financial hardship. While such farmers pressed for government assistance, others enjoyed income levels above those of the pre-boom period and thus bid up real prices of farmland (Table 1.2). In 1978-79 livestock and crop prices again surged upward giving another boost to incomes and expectations (Table 1.1).

The boom ended in 1980 when farm commodity prices failed to advance while U.S. consumer prices continued to rise rapidly. In the following two years, large harvests and worldwide economic recession reduced prospects for a rebound in farm prices and incomes. Thus, agricultural land prices dropped sharply in the major livestock and crop producing areas. At the same time, farmers with short-term debt or variable-rate loans suffered large increases in interest rates (Table 1.3). These developments caused the number of farms in financial trouble to increase, as measured by the debt to asset ratio (Table 1.4) (Melichar).

Table 1.1 Cash Receipts from Marketings in the U.S. for 1970 to 1984: Livestock and Grain

/ear	Cattle	Total	Food	Total
	and Calves	Livestock	Grains	Crops
		Million D	ollars	
970	13,633	29,532	2,542	20,977
971	14,986	30,479	2,485	22,269
972	18,237	35,586	3,498	25,523
973	22,336	45,772	7,194	41,114
974	17,844	41,326	8,581	51,065
. J / T	17,044	41,520	0,501	31,003
975	17,520	43,089	8,195	45,813
976	19,294	46,326	7,112	49,032
977	20,225	47,635	6,055	48,600
978	28,248	59,162	5,839	53,020
979	35,025	69,236	9,047	62,269
3,3	50,025	03,200	•,•,,	02,200
980	31,819	67,991	10,403	71,769
981	29,538	69,151	11,619	72,936
982	29,813	70,268	11,469	72,670
983	28,632	69,443	9,733	66,817
984	30,601	72,739	9,739	69,096

Source: USDA, 1985

Table 1.2 Total U.S. Real Estate and Total Agricultural Asset Values, 1970 to 1984

Year	Real Estate Prices	Total Asset Values
	Billion [	Oollans
1070		
1970	201.3	280.2
1971	216.4	303.1
1972	241.8	341.4
1973	297.1	418.9
_	·	
1974	327.0	442.3
1975	381.1	510.1
1976	453.5	590.4
1977	507.7	656.7
1978	600.7	783.7
1979	704.2	918.1
1980	779.2	1,003.2
1981	780.2	1,005.2
1982	745.6	977.8
1983	736.1	956.5
1984	639.6	856.1

Source: USDA, 1985

Table 1.3 Interest Rates Paid in the Pacific Region and the United States, 1970 to 1984

Year	Pacific Region <sup>a</sup>	United States	
	Perce	nt	
1970	5.9	6.0	
1971	6.1	6.1	
1972	6.3	6.3	
1973	6.4	6.6	
1974	6.8	6.9	
1975	7.1	7.2	
1976	7.3	7.3	
1977	7.5	7.3	
1978	7.8	7.7	
1979	8.1	8.1	
1980	8.5	8.6	
1981	9.1	9.6	
1982	9.3	9.9	
1983	9.5	9.6	
1984	9.6	9.7	

Source: USDA, Agricultural Statistics, 1985

The pacific region includes Washington, Oregon, and California.

Table 1.4 Debt to Total Asset, Debt to Equity, and Times Interest Earned Ratios, for U.S. Agriculture from 1970 to 1985

Year	Debt to Total Asset Ratio	Debt to Equity Ratio	Times Interest Earned Ratio
	Perce	ent	Number
1970	16.7	20.1	6.0
1971	16.9	20.4	6.0
1972	16.4	19.7	6.8
1973	15.3	18.1	9.0
1974	16.3	19.4	6.3
1075			
1975	15.9	18.9	5.5
1976	15.7	18.6	4.2
1977	16.7	20.0	3.8
1978	16.2	19.3	4.0
1979	16.4	19.6	3.7
1980	16.5	19.7	2.5
1981	18.2	22.2	2.7
1982	20.1	25.1	2.3
1983	20.4	25.6	1.9
1984	22.2	28.6	2.5
1985	23.6	31.0	2.9

Source: USDA, 1985

Much recent literature discusses the incidence and intensity of current financial stress. For example, Jolly et al. stated that more than 60% of operators with debt-to-asset ratios greater than 40% and with negative cash flows are located in the Corn Belt, Lake States, and Northern Plains<sup>1</sup>. Of all insolvent operations, 55% are located here as well. However, the incidence is so high largely because the regions account for 44.7% of U.S. farm operators. Furthermore, of all U.S. farm debt, 62% is held by farm operators with debt to asset ratios over 40%. Approximately 13.3% is held by insolvent operators and 29% by farms with debt to asset ratios over 70%. The intensity of farm financial stress--the number of farms holding the largest proportion of outstanding debt--is greatest in the Delta, Southeast, Southern Plains, Northeast, and the Pacific (Table 1.5).

#### POLICY AND MANAGEMENT SOURCES OF FINANCIAL DISTRESS

As identified above, macroeconomic policies, farm policies, and individual management decisions interact in causing stress (Hughes, Richardson, and Rister). Each set of decisions has led to financially stressful conditions in parts or the whole of the agricultural economy. This section considers each category in more detail emphasizing its contribution to the present conditions of farm financial stress.

#### Macroeconomic Polices

In reviewing general linkages of the farm economy to the macroeconomy, Gardner found that the performance of agriculture during recessions is variable, but on average the farm sector does not preform as well as the general economy during these episodes. Farm

Regions are defined as follows: Northeast- ME, NH, VT, MA, CN, RI, NY, NJ, PA, DE, MD; Lake States- MI, WI, MN; Corn Belt- OH, IN, IL, IA, MO; Northern Plains- ND, SD, KA; Appalachia- VA, WV, KY, TN, NC; Southeast- SC, GA, AL, FL; Delta- MS, LA, AR; Southern Plains- TX, OK; Mountain- MT, ID, WY, CO, UT, NM, NV, AZ; and Pacific- WA, CA, OR.

Table 1.5 Farm Real Estate Debt: Amount Outstanding by Farming Region, 1970 to 1984

Year	Northeast States	Lake States	Corn Belt	Northern Plains	Appa- lachian	South East
	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·					
			- Million	Dollars	<b></b> -	
1970	1,510	2,957	6,862	3,330	2,102	1,912
1971	1,627	3,170	7,276	3,499	2,247	2,082
1972	1,800	3,477	7,834	3,784	2,450	2,353
1973	2,093	3,866	8,763	4,141	2,826	2,852
1974	2,396	4,296	9,871	4,629	3,278	3,353
1975	2,613	4,756	11,072	5,211	3,719	3,794
1976	2,775	5,371	12,707	6,018	4,072	4,051
1977	3,057	6,296	15,091	7,057	4,574	4,550
1978	3,334	7,212	17,506	7,838	5,095	5,058
1979	4,053	8,798	21,030	9,379	6,179	5,926
1980	4,452	10,025	26,613	10,702	6,865	6,626
1981	4,780	11,307	26,042	11,874	7,502	7,404
1982	4,930	11,874	26,853	12,477	7,755	7,633
1983	5,007	12,324	27,198	12,698	7,845	7,737
1984	4,892	12,245	26,751	12,594	7,813	7,643
		,				

Delta States	Southern Plains	Mountain States	Pacific States	United States
	M÷.	llion Dollows		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
1 071				
	•	•		30,346
1,974	3,249	3,199	3,831	32,191
2,163	3,579	3,489	4,107	35,094
2,401	4,024	3,847	4,643	39,527
•	•	•		44,705
2,031	4,517	4,520	3,303	44,703
2 842	4 921	4 865	5 884	44,682
		•		55,268
•	-	•	•	•
•	•	•	•	63,457
•		•	8,450	71,609
4,700	7,278	8,172	10,078	85,598
5 005				
			11,311	95,764
5,818	8,440	9,841	12,788	105,800
6,099	8,793	10,113	13,494	110,026
•		•	•	112,621
•	•	•	•	111,637
	States  1,871 1,974	States         Plains	States         Plains         States	States         Plains         States         States

Source: USDA, Agricultural Statistics, 1985

incomes tend to decline more sharply than overall GNP, farm prices fall off more quickly relative to the general price level, as do farm wage rates compared to nonfarm wage rates. Hence, farmers have a greater incentive than other sectors of the economy to avoid recessions.

In the early 1980's, the combination of the fiscal policies of the Reagan administration and the newly altered Federal Reserve System operating policy caused some unique macroeconomic influences. The highly stimulative fiscal policy and restrictive monetary policy reduced inflation from 9.2 to 4.3 percent in three years but caused historically high real interest rates observed during the 1980's (Hughes and Penson). These policies generated prices and interest rates that have skewed economic returns in the economy away from capital-intensive and export-sensitive industries such as farming (Hughes, Richardson, and Rister). The rise in interest rates in 1980 caused financial adversity for those borrowers using short term credit from rural banks. These increases likely were not anticipated, since farm borrowers had been virtually insulated from cyclical changes in loan rates by interest rate ceilings before 1979 (Melichar; Shepard and Collins).

In addition to the above, falling land prices were another variable affecting the farm financial situation. Over the fifty years preceding 1981, land prices had increased every year but two. In those two cases the declines were only one percent. However, land prices peaked near the end of 1980 in the cash grain area of the Midwest. During 1981 prices fluctuated from one quarter to the next, with a general annual decline of four to five percent (Scott). By the end of 1983, farm real estate values were 23 percent below their peak in real dollars and seven percent below their peak in nominal terms (Hughes and Penson). Factors affecting land prices include economic returns to land, expectations of future returns and values, inflation rates, competition for land, and, for some purchasers, income tax rates. These factors all combined in a negative manner in the early 1980's. That is, the relative rate of return to land declined and the expectations of future returns also fell, which decreased competition

for land, the inflation rate dropped, and the net effect of income tax changes in 1981 was to cause disinvestment in land. This drop in land values was particularly significant in the emergence of financial stress (Scott; Lowenberg-DeBoer and Boehlje; Melichar).

Farm policies also contributed to the present farm financial distress. Farm programs under the 1977 and 1981 farm bills were successful in hiding early stages of the current decline in farm profitability. However, government expenditures needed to continue to offset other factors have not been, nor are they likely to be forthcoming (Hughes, Richardson, and Rister). Furthermore, these programs did not encourage appropriate resource adjustment to falling commodity prices. It has been found that, while large farms received more absolute benefits from the 1981 Farm Bill than small farms, they are less dependent on farm program provisions for survival. farmers who do not participate in government programs run a substantially greater risk of not surviving than large farms who do not participate, while small-scale farms have the same chances of survival, success, and growth whether they participate in farm programs or not (Smith, Richardson, and Knutson). Thus, it seems to depend on the size of farm, as well as the particular farm program in question, as to how agricultural producers will be affected.

#### Management Practices

Another important source of financial stress arises from management practices. Management decisions, in part, relate to methods used to reduce business risks. Commercialization of agriculture has changed the response of management to conditions of increasing business risk. When most resources where produced on farms and little money was borrowed, successful financial management meant that income reductions first resulted in decreased family consumption, secondly in asset liquidations, and finally, as a last resort, in emergency borrowing. Today this pattern is reversed. Thus, responses to risk are now expressed as methods of liquidity management and are influenced by marketability of assets, borrowing capacity, and terms

on borrowing and leasing (Barry and Fraser). Thus, measures of relative loan magnitudes are indicative of a financially stressed state in relation to risk management.

Many producers currently confronted with financial difficulties assumed significantly more debt during the 1970's, based on the assumption of continued favorable economic conditions (Hughes, Richardson, and Rister). With the onset of the boom in the late 1970's, rapid expansion of debt occurred accompanied by more rapid increases in asset values. Although the ratio of debt to assets did not increase, a large increment of debt was assumed. If these additional asset values had continued to yield returns sufficient to service the additional debt, all would have been well because the two had risen in proportion. But any reduction in the income flow would mean a problem for debtors, who still had to meet scheduled payments. Such a reduction occurred in 1980 (Melichar).

Leverage as measured by the ratio of debt to real estate, livestock, and machinery assets in the U.S. farm sector approximately doubled between 1910 and 1924. This measure of leverage rose from 11% in 1946 to 17.5% in 1978. Financial assets as a proportion of total assets in agriculture have declined from 12% in 1950 to less than 6% in the late 1970's. This reduction in liquidity increases the possibility of vulnerability of farms to failure (Shepard and Collins). In addition, increased incidence of loan delinquencies, foreclosures, and bankruptcies have caused higher lending costs, lower lending limits on assets, and reevaluations of credit standards and loan policies (Barry and Lee).

#### FINANCIAL STRESS IN OREGON AGRICULTURE

Farm financial stress conditions prevalent in the rest of the nation have also affected Oregon. Little research has been conducted, however, to evaluate financial stress in Oregon. One exception is a recent survey of Oregon agricultural lenders. This study found that current economic conditions in Oregon could be characterized by increased loan delinquencies, tightened credit, delinquent interest

and/or principal payments, and reduced numbers of producers who qualified for current refinancing. The survey also found that agricultural lenders felt that the quality of loan portfolios had generally declined over the past twelve months (Taylor). Table 1.6 shows the percentage of delinquent loan balances and percentage of financing discontinued for September, 1986 and for 1978-81 both by region and statewide, while Table 1.7 shows the changes in land values over the past year.

Figure 1.1 Regional Map of Oregon

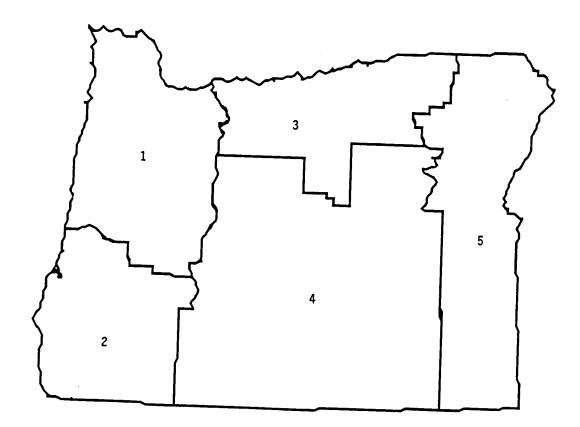


Table 1.6 Oregon Delinquent Loan Balances and Discontinued Financing for Oregon Agricultural Lenders

	1	2	Regions 3	4	5	State Wide
Dolinguant Laan Palancas	Percent					
Delinquent Loan Balances: - Sept. 1986 - 1978-81	8.7 4.8	7.4 3.0	3.3 2.0	24.2 8.7	9.9 0.8	9.4 4.0
Financing Discontinued: - 1986 - 1978-81	6.5 3.3	8.1 2.6	5.5 0.9	7.7 1.8	3.8 1.9	6.1 2.3

Source: Taylor

Table 1.7 State Average Changes in Land Values Over Past Year in Oregon for Irrigated Cropland, Non-irrigated Cropland, and Pasture/Rangeland, September, 1986

	11	2	Regions 3	. 4	55	State Wide
Irrigated Cropland:	- 11.5	-13.2	Per	cent - -18.0	-18.3	-14.7
Non-irrigated Cropland:	-14.6	-10.0	-17.7	-20.9	-25.3	-17.4
Pasture/Rangeland:	-16.6	-10.4	-26.7	-20.6	-26.0	-19.9

Source: Taylor

The problem of financial stress does exist in Oregon. As in other areas, reduction of farm financial stress is motivated by reducing social costs of the stress. Examples of social costs of stress are: (1) default on loans may impose a cost on the economy as a whole because capital assets are not perfectly mobile, and (2) some default costs must be placed on the borrower to ensure that borrowers repay when they are able, since the lender does not have perfect information about borrower ability to repay loans (Leathers and Chavas). Other consequences besides these direct effects on agricultural production can also be identified. For example, indirect effects have implications for the viability of agribusinesses which supply inputs and marketing for farming, those who provide retail services, and other social institutions such as schools and churches, especially those located in rural areas. While reductions in rural disposable income are part of the problem, rural wealth and demographics also play a role (Ginder, Stone, and Otto).

Consequently, costs associated with farm financial stress imply corresponding benefits to be realized by its reduction. Benefits of studying and resolving farm financial stress reach beyond farms and ranches to many related sectors such as rural communities, agribusinesses, and lending institutions. Increasing pressures of financially stressful market conditions have lead to consideration of additional public assistance programs to aid producers in coping with the situation. With the current administration following a freemarket approach in handling troubled sectors of the economy and its present goal of reducing the deficit by lowered government expenditures, a large new public credit program for farmers is doubtful. However, some small programs may be politically viable and economic analysis of their direct impact on financial stress would be helpful. The specific hypothesis tested in this thesis is as follows: some but not all farms and ranches which have undergone serious financial stress in the early part of the 1980's in Oregon can be assisted in withstanding fluctuations in economic conditions by adopting specific strategies which promote financial stability and profitability.

#### BENEFITS OF RESEARCH ON FARM FINANCIAL STRESS

The specific objectives of the project are:

- 1. To asses the magnitude of financial stress for different agricultural production situations with special attention to different leverage positions, and price forecasts.
- 2. To present various federal, state and local policy options, as well as management strategies, available to Oregon agricultural producers that may assist them in withstanding fluctuating economic conditions.
- 3. To analyze the effects of selected policy and management strategies on representative agricultural production situations in Oregon with differing levels of financial leverage and alternative price forecasts.

#### SCOPE OF THESIS

To accomplish the stated objectives, two agricultural firm types were selected to be used as the basis for study--a wheat-barley farm and a cattle ranch. These two farm types are significant in Oregon for several reasons. First, as Taylor noted, the agricultural production firms with the most difficulty in repaying non-real estate debt (an indicator of financial stress) are grain farms and beef operations, in that order. Second, according to the ranking of Oregon's leading agricultural commodities in gross dollar sales, cattle and calves are listed as number one at \$289,555 while wheat is ranked third at \$133,544 for 1986. Grains utilize more acreage than any other commodity in the state (1,458,650 acres). In fact, grains actually utilized 26.99% more land than the next largest user, hay and forages (1,148,650 acres) in 1986 (Miles).

To identify the area of the state in which to target the base farms, a number of things were considered, namely; whether the farms should be from the East or West side of the Cascades, whether the area is representative of a particular commodity-type, and whether data were available for the area. The area selected for the cattle ranch

was the South Central region of Oregon, specifically the Lakeview area. The site chosen for location of the wheat farm was the North Central or Columbia Gorge region of Oregon.

#### ORGANIZATION OF THE THESIS

The remainder of this thesis will be organized in four chapters. Chapter 2 is the conceptual framework section, which will address various measures of financial stress offered by neoclassical economics and financial management theory; discuss the different approaches to analyzing financial stress suggested in the literature; provide the rationale for selection of the model chosen for use in this thesis: examine methods used to evaluate financial stress-reducing strategies; review methods suggested in the literature for reducing financial stress; present those strategies analyzed in this thesis; and provide an overview of the model used. Chapter 3 will provide information on the economic parameters used in the thesis; discuss the base inputs for the cattle ranch and wheat farm; and describes various input changes which simulate the policy and management strategies studied. Chapter 4 provides a detailed discussion of the results from each stress-reducing strategy considered, as well as evaluates the overall effect of the strategies. Chapter 5 presents a summary and conclusion, describes limitations of this thesis, and gives some suggestions for future research.

#### CHAPTER 2

#### MEASURES OF FINANCIAL STRESS

The purpose of this thesis is to study the effects of various policy and management alternatives on reduction of farm financial stress. To implement this research, the initial task is to specify measures of financial stress. A number of measures of the financial condition of farm firms appear in the literature. For example, Lins uses a coefficient of variation and a coefficient of variation from trend for both nominal and real aggregate balance sheet values to measure instability. Smith, Richardson, and Knutson employed four criteria to evaluate the structural impacts of various programs-probability of firm survival, probability of success, the present value of ending net worth, and cropland acres farmed. Boehlje and Eidman utilized four financial characteristics of assets--net cash flow, capital gains, collateral value, liquidity value of assets--and net income to determine the effectiveness of risk reduction policies. Jolly et al., on the other hand, propose that financial stress can be determined directly by examining four long-run characteristics of the farm business: profitability, liquidity, solvency, and risk-bearing ability. Financial stress can also be measured indirectly by aggregate indicators. Examples include land value trends, foreclosure and loan delinquency rates, or loan losses taken by creditors. Unfortunately, few unambiguous, indirect indicators of financial stress can be defined (Jolly et al.).

In determining relevant measures of financial stress of a farm, firm, or business it is helpful to consider farm goals. It is difficult, if not impossible, to determine if a farm is financially stressed unless it can be ascertained whether or not its financial performance meets the goals of the business. Most studies of the goals of farmers indicate that they, like other businesses, place considerable emphasis on financial criteria for measuring performance and evaluating their overall well being. Some important goals are:

(1) some reasonable level of net income and growth in net worth, (2)

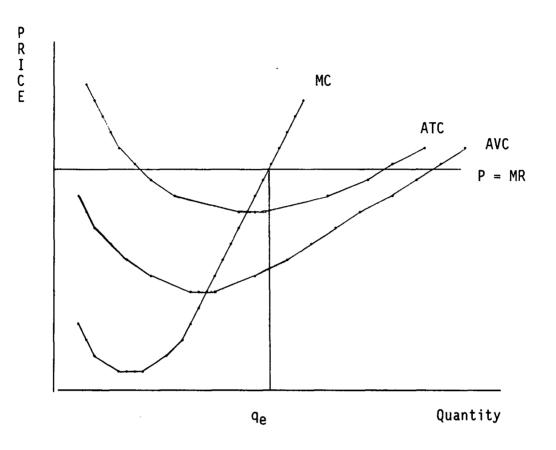
stability of net income, and (3) the ability to meet financial obligations (Barry, 1985). Economic and financial theory is concerned with these financial goals and the next section reviews criteria suggested by these theories.

#### NEOCLASSICAL THEORY OF THE FIRM

Neoclassical theory assumes a singular goal in perfectly competitive markets of profit maximization (Koutsoyiannis). Profit ( $\pi$ ) is defined as being the difference of total revenue (TR) and total cost (TC).  $\pi = TR - TC$  2.1 Given that the normal rate of profit is included in the cost items of the firm,  $\pi$  is the profit above the normal rate of return on capital and remuneration for the risk-bearing function of the entrepreneur. The firm is in short-run equilibrium when it produces output that maximizes the difference between total receipts and total costs.

This point of equilibrium occurs at the output level, qe, where the price received by the firm (P), which is marginal revenue (MR), is equal to the marginal cost (MC) of the last unit produced: 2.2 Equilibrium at point  $q_e$ : MR = P = MCThis condition is illustrated in Figure 2.1 where the shaded area represents the amount of  $\pi$  at the equilibrium point. In this static model of the firm, the general rule in the short run is to produce where profits are positive or where: P = MR > ATC. If AVC < P < ATC, then the firm will not earn profits, but should continue to operate where AVC < P, as production still makes some contribution to fixed costs. The point where AVC = P is called the "shut-down" point because as the price falls below average variable cost in the short run, the firm would minimize economic loss if it shut down. Thus, the short run equilibrium concept presented by neoclassical theory can be applied to farm firms under financial stress. These firms can be characterized as operating under the conditions described above where AVC < P < ATC and may in fact be close or even below to the shut-down point (P <= AVC).

Figure 2.1 Short Run Economic Equilibrium Under Perfect Competition



Intertemporal equilibrium can be viewed as satisfying the current period's equilibrium conditions and all the following period's conditions as well. Economic theory approaches the solution to this problem by borrowing from financial theory. That is, costs and revenues in each future period are discounted the appropriate number of periods so that all periods may be compared and evaluated in today's dollars or present values. Thus, equation 2.1 above becomes as follows:

$$\text{Max V} = \sum_{t=1}^{n} \frac{TR_t}{(1+i)^t} - \sum_{t=1}^{n} \frac{TC_t}{(1+i)^t} - \sum_{t=1}^{n} \frac{\text{withdrawals}_t}{(1+i)^t} + V_0 \qquad 2.3$$

where V = present value of equity of the firm over time,  $V_0$  = the initial equity level, i = the discount rate, and t = the number of periods. Thus, value or equity (V) is the multiperiod equivalent of single period  $\pi$ . The terminal value of equity ( $V_n$ ) can be described as:

$$V_{n} = \begin{bmatrix} n & [(\pi_{t} - withdrawals_{t})] \\ \Sigma & \\ t=1 & (1+i)^{n} \end{bmatrix} + V_{0}$$
 (1+i)<sup>n</sup> 2.4

This terminal equity is thus interchangeable with the present value of profits less withdrawals. It is important to note the implications of this equation. If  $V_t$  is less than  $V_0$  this implies that the firm needs some source of financing to remain in production. Sources of financing in this context might include increased owner equity or borrowing from financial institutions. As  $V_t$  declines and approaches zero, the firm nears bankruptcy, which occurs where  $V_t = 0$ . When the firm is operating under the conditions AVC < P < ATC, the stated rule is that the firm should continue to operate to make some contribution to its fixed costs. However, an implicit assumption is that, the firm is able to obtain additional financing to cover all costs. If the terminal equity value approaches zero, the firm will not be able to obtain the financing necessary for its survival and will consequently be forced into bankruptcy (exit the market).

The above theoretical description of the firm abstracts from risk. Risk arises primarily from fluctuations in prices and yields

(business risk). This risk is magnified by leverage which introduces financial risk. The trade-off of these risks can be specified in a simple model that portrays the various sources of risk involved. Consider the example of an agricultural producer who has achieved a desired structure of assets and liabilities based on reasonable expectations for returns to assets and costs of borrowing along with risk attitudes. This equilibrium position is characterized by an acceptable level of risks relative to expected returns. Let the risk be represented by the anticipated variability ( $\sigma_{\rm e}$ ) of return to equity and the level of returns be the expected rate of return to equity capital ( $r_{\rm e}$ ). Equilibrium of the firm is expressed as the coefficient of variation (v) in equity capital:

$$\sigma_{\rm P}/r_{\rm P} = v$$
 2.5

The level of risk (v) assumed by the firm at equilibrium reflects its implicit utility function. Economists use the concept of utility to describe how individuals or firms weigh the benefits and costs of a course of action. Thus, at a level of risk (v) the firm has implicitly decided that the utility which could be gained from potential returns equals the costs or utility loss associated with loosing the returns.

Business risk  $(v_a)$  can be expressed by the relationship between the random variability  $(\sigma_a)$  of the returns to the assets of the farm and the expected level  $(r_a)$  of these returns.

$$\sigma_a/r_a = v_a$$
 2.6

Financial risk  $(v_f)$  is represented by the leverage position of the firm, expressed as a flow of the expected returns to assets relative to expected returns to equity.

$$\frac{r_a * P_a}{r_a * P_a - i * P_d} = v_f$$
 2.7

where  $P_a$  is the ratio of total assets to equity capital,  $P_d$  is the ratio of total debt to equity capital, and i is the expected cost of borrowing (assumed known with certainty). Thus, the overall equilibrium relationship is:

$$\frac{\sigma_{e}}{r_{e}} = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{\sigma_{a}}{r_{a}} \end{bmatrix} * \begin{bmatrix} \frac{r_{a} * P_{a}}{r_{a} * P_{a} - i * P_{d}} \end{bmatrix}$$
 2.8

This can be rewritten as:  $v = [business\ risk] * [financial\ risk]$  (Barry, 1985). A change in any of the variables will disturb the equilibrium position and will bring about action to either reestablish the initial position or to reach a revised equilibrium position.

#### METHOD USED TO EVALUATE RATIOS

In applying the risk equilibrium concept described above to farm businesses it is helpful to utilize such commonly used financial statements as the balance sheet and the income statement. Looking first at the balance sheet, the equilibrium position is one where the firm has what it considers an optimal level of profits, risk, and liquidity. Within the balance sheet, assets comprise all of the items of value owned by the firm, while liabilities are all claims on assets and income. Financial profits are the net returns to equity capital, or returns to assets less the interest and principal costs of debt paid to lenders and lessors. Effects of risk can be seen in the firm balance sheet. Common business risks occur on the asset side. These risks are: (1) production and yield risk, (2) market and price risk, (3) losses from disasters, (4) social and legal risks, (5) human risks in the performance of labor and management, and (6) risks of changes in technology and possible obsolescence. Business risks can be distinguished from financial risks which arise on the liability side of the balance sheet. Higher levels of financial leverage (the ratio of borrowed capital to equity) imply greater financial risks in meeting obligations to lenders and lessors. Borrowing risks come from variations in interest rates and swings in credit availability. Leasing risks come from changing rental rates and from possible denial of access to leased assets. Thus, like profits, risks are determined by forces affecting both the assets and liabilities of the firm. Risks take different forms and are correlated with one another in some

cases. While they can bring the threat of financial losses or the promise of financial gain, this depends on the economic environment and management ability of the firm (Barry, 1985).

The equilibrium concept suggests that each firm attempts to achieve an organization of assets and liabilities which contains the optimal amounts of business and financial risk, as well as the liquidity needed for responding to these risks. Within this framework, one can evaluate how various changes in the environment may influence the equilibrium position, and the effectiveness of possible actions taken to restore equilibrium. These changes might occur as shocks due to the different sources of business risk (crop disasters, unanticipated price changes, swings in land values) and financial risks (higher interest rates, changing credit availability), or they might come from new policy initiatives. Whatever the source, these changes will alter the equilibrium position, and provide incentive for action to restore equilibrium. Even though target or equilibrium levels may be impossible to attain, strategies designed to alter the financial structure of the firm can be evaluated on the basis of whether or not they move the firm in the desired direction. This type of comparative base will be used in this thesis to evaluate various policy options proposed to alleviate financially stressful conditions in the farm sector.

Boehlje and Eidman stated that probability of firm survival as an entity is one of the major concerns evolving from the current conditions of farm financial stress. When viewed in light of the theory presented above, this situation can be described by economic conditions of P > AVC, in the short run and P > AC in the long run. Furthermore, the risk situation of firms experiencing such conditions is not the equilibrium position described above, but a case of readjustment particularly in the area of leverage or financial risk. The conclusion is that survival is nearly impossible unless the price levels rise and equilibrium risk positions can be attained by agricultural firms.

Any model which attempts to capture the essential elements of the firm must include the above elements of risk which affect the

decision-making process. Most importantly, when the time horizon includes more than just one production period, the model should first and foremost provide for survivability of the firm itself. Secondarily the model should attempt to achieve the point of profit maximization dictated by economic theory. Hence, the decision rule for a multiperiod firm model could be stated as: maximize the present value of profits subject to survivability of the firm and level of risk relative to its equilibrium position. This thesis will focus on single and multiple period profit and equity as measures of firm profitability and liquidity and solvency as measures of risk of farm failure.

### VARIOUS METHODOLOGICAL APPROACHES FROM THE LITERATURE

Several methods have been used to analyze the problem of farm financial stress. The literature includes examples of each type applied to problems of a similar nature. For example, Hughes and Penson used a simulator model called COMGEM (COMmodity-specific General Equilibrium Model) to project financial conditions in the farm sector to the year 1990. Mapp et al. used a linear programming model MOTAD (Minimizes Total Absolute Deviation by the use of triangular distributions) in conjunction with simulation models to evaluate risk efficient farm plans under alternative economic futures. Pederson and Bertelsen also used a MOTAD model to evaluate financial risk management alternatives in a whole-farm setting. Shepard and Collins used econometric analysis of aggregate time-series farm-sector data in an attempt to determine why farmers fail financially. Smith, Richardson, and Knutson used FLIPSIM V (a general Firm Level Policy SImulation Model), which utilizes a multivariate normal probability distribution to study the impacts of alternative farm programs on different size cotton farms in the Texas southern high plains.

Other researchers propose more complex models to analyze multiperiod management problems. For example, Chien and Bradford describe a model which combines the desirable features of multiperiod linear programming (MLP), recursive linear programming (RLP), and

computer simulation (CS) into a single computer-base model. Their reasoning for use of this model was that neither MLP nor RLP models used alone could adequately predict financial variables. However, CS models can overcome these difficulties and can handle multiple goals, indivisibilities, and sequential decisions. CS models used alone, on the other hand, lack optimizing features, good coordination between time periods, and are some times too simplistic in application.

Boehlje and Eidman propose a model to evaluate survival and risk management strategies farm operators can use in the current financial environment. They suggest the ideal objective of maximizing expected utility, with consideration given to the appropriate sources of price, production, and financial risk. However, implementing such a model requires knowledge of firm utility functions, which implies knowledge of the optimal or equilibrium risk position of the firm. Utility functions are difficult, if not impossible, to accurately estimate.

It should be apparent from the proliferation of model types used in farm firm analysis, that each modeling technique has its good and bad points. As pointed out by Chien and Bradford, computer simulation models are very effective in handling financial variables. Furthermore, they have been in use in the field of agricultural economics for farm level analysis since the 1960's (Johnson and Rausser). Barry used this form of modeling in recent analysis of the financial stress in agriculture, which considered both policy and financial consequences. As this modeling technique has the desirable attributes for studying farm financial stress, it was selected as the technique for this study. Moreover, since Oregon State University participated in the analysis coordinated by Barry, the computer simulation model used in that report was available for this thesis.

#### TYPES OF FINANCIAL RATIOS

The two most important considerations in selection of criterion to measure financial well-being are measurability of the criterion and ease of obtaining it from readily available financial data, specifically the firm's financial statements. Furthermore, these

criterion should allow the user to determine if in fact the firm is meeting its specific goals. As defined by Barry, Hopkin, and Baker, financial management involves protection of equity capital from various business and financial risks, while facilitating its growth. Evaluation of new investments, financial planning, liquidity management and relationships with financial intermediaries is also important. In summary, performance criterion should measure the following: (1) profitability, (2) liquidity, and (3) solvency. These criterion are used by Barry to evaluate various financial stressreducing strategies. Profitability refers to returns to the equity capital or net worth that producers have invested in their farm businesses. Thus, growth in net worth is a profitability measure. Risk refers to possible losses of equity capital and to difficulties in meeting financial obligations due to inadequate liquidity and solvency. Liquidity refers to the ability to generate cash in order to meet cash demands as they occur and to provide for unanticipated events. Liquidity, therefore, is a method of responding to risk so it is treated here as one of the major performance criteria. Solvency refers to the ability of the firm to convert intermediate and fixed assets into more liquid assets. Financial ratios are used to measure these three performance criteria. Thus, it can be summarized that the desired direction of movement of the profitability, liquidity, and solvency ratios is upward or larger.

Commonly used ratios based on data derived from firm financial statements are identified in Table 2.1 along with the desired direction of movement. Profitability varies with risk and liquidity, as liquidity of holdings increase and risk decreases, profitability usually declines and vice versa. Two commonly used profitability measures are the return on assets (ROA) and the return on equity (ROE). Return on assets is found by dividing net earnings before interest and taxes by the firm's total assets averaged over the beginning and end of the accounting period.

# Table 2.1 Financial Performance Measures

# Profitability Measures:

1. Return on assets (ROA)\* = Net income before taxes and interest minus taxes
Total assets

2. Return on equity (ROE)\* = Net income after gains
Net worth without contingencies

3. Average net income\* = Net income (before capital gains)

4. Total net worth change\* = End of period net worth minus beginning net worth, without contingencies

# Liquidity and Solvency Measures:

5.	Current ratio* =	<u>Current assets</u> Current liabilities without contingencies
6.	Leverage ratio** =	Total liabilities <a href="mailto:without contingencies">without contingencies</a> Total assets
7.	Cash flow coverage ratio* =	Cash sales plus nonfarm income, interest income, and other farm income Interest payments plus principal payments
8.	Fund availability* =	Net income plus depreciation, capital sales, and injections; less withdrawals, downpayments, and

principal payments.

<sup>\*</sup> Denotes ratios with a upward desired direction of movement.

<sup>\*\*</sup> Denotes ratios with an downward desired direction of movement.

Various measures of liquidity and solvency are closely related, as they basically are distinguished by the length of the time horizon. Liquidity generally refers to the firm's capacity to meet its financial obligations in the short term--within a year, for example. The current ratio and quick ratio or acid-test are measures of liquidity (Smith, Keith, and Stephens). Net working capital can also be used to measure liquidity. Solvency refers to the capacity to meet financial obligations over a longer period of time. Common debt management or solvency ratios include the total debt to total asset or leverage ratio and the times interest earned ratio. Thus, some of the measures clearly represent either liquidity or solvency, while others jointly represent these criteria. Where a firm has low debt levels, it generally has lower levels of financial and overall risk and lower expected returns. Conversely, farms with higher leverage ratios run the risk of large losses but have a chance of gaining higher profits. Thus, financial leverage presents a profits-risk tradeoff. If operating income is low, as in the current situation, financial leverage will reduce equity returns below the rate of return on assets and, if the return on assets stayed at the same level, the firm would be unable to meet interest payments, which would eventually force it into bankruptcy (as above where P < ATC) (Brigham).

Of the four measures for liquidity and solvency in Table 2.1, two come from the balance sheet and two come from an income and cash flow statement. The first two measures are balance sheet ratios relating assets to liabilities. Measure six indicates the firm's leverage as a ratio of total debt to total assets. Measure seven comes from the income statement and reflects various ways to account for the coverage of debt obligations. Finally, measure eight represents the amount of funds available for reinvestment in the business and as such represents some measure of liquidity of the firm.

#### ALTERNATIVES FOR ALLEVIATING FARM FINANCIAL STRESS

Past studies have identified various macro and microeconomic policy responses to farm stress. As reviewed in the first chapter,

macroeconomic variables were crucial in the development of farm financial stress and will influence the ultimate outcome. At the aggregate level, Hughes and Penson considered three different macroeconomic policies (optimistic, pessimistic, and an extension of current conditions to serve as a base line for comparison) to study their impact on the farm sector. More specifically, the alternatives they considered were (1) an adherence to expansionary fiscal policies and restrictive monetary policies, which would be reflected in continued high government deficits and slow growth in the money supply to control inflation; (2) an continuation of expansionary monetary and fiscal policies, which would lead to continued high deficits but also a faster growth in the money supply; and (3) the following of a restrictive fiscal policy and a moderate monetary policy which would lead to decreases in the budget deficit and a money supply which falls between those given by one and two above.

Other studies have suggested or used policy and management alternatives to evaluate survival and risk management strategies in an attempt to study their impact on the farm stress situation. In these studies emphasis is given to liquidity and solvency of the firm where management options allow for restructuring or liquidation of assets in an effort to improve the chances of the farm's survival. For example, Brake and Boehlje propose five sector adjustments, five firm level adjustments, and six short-term policies to aid transition of the adjustments. Penson and Duncan; Hanson and Thompson; and Smith, Richardson, and Knutson all discuss farm stress reducing policies which include equity infusions, leasing arrangements, deferral of principal payments, scaling down the size of the operation, commodity diversification, and the effects of various farm programs on farm firm survival. While Boehlje and Eidman suggest a model which would evaluate strategies such as asset liquidations, with and without leaseback options, liquidity management, and equity infusions as methods for increasing the chances of firm survivability.

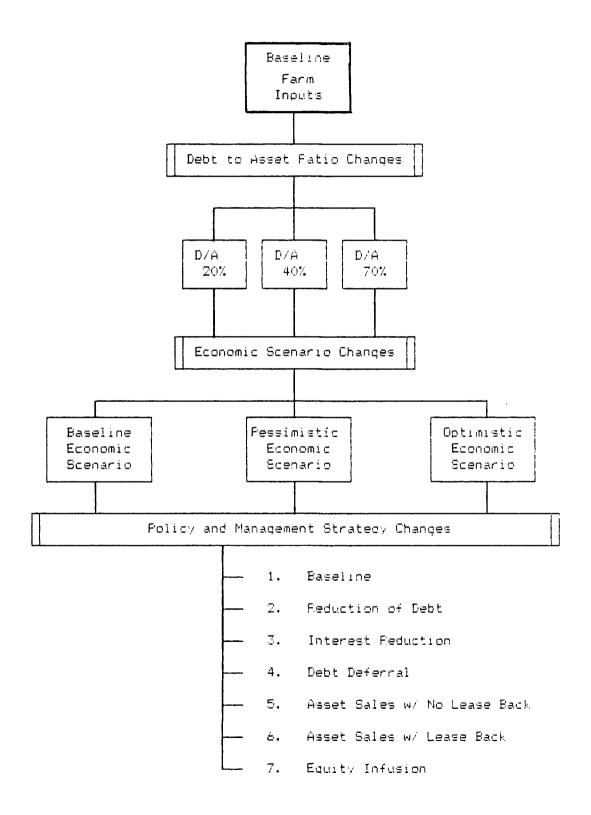
The S-180 regional study coordinated at the University of Illinois (Barry, 1986) followed these earlier studies. Six different strategies were evaluated: (1) reduction of debt, (2) reduction of

interest rates, (3) deferral of debt, (4) asset sales-no lease back, (5) asset sales-lease back, and (6) equity infusion. A continuation of current conditions was considered as a comparative baseline for results of the strategy changes. These strategies were assessed under different debt levels and different macroeconomic conditions. In short, the research approach of Barry uses techniques suggested by, or used in, previous studies, in evaluating policy and management strategies under varying leverage levels and macroeconomic conditions. The same general research approach was used in this thesis.

The general approach of the S-180 analysis is documented in Figure 2.2. To facilitate comparisons, asset levels, production organization, and personal consumption and income levels were held constant for each firm type at a baseline level. Debt levels for the baseline firms were adjusted to result in debt to asset (D/A) ratios of 20, 40, and 70%. In the analysis, the 40% D/A ratio situation was assumed to be the base firm, to which all other conditions were compared. Three macroeconomic environments--baseline, pessimistic, and optimistic--were then incorporated into each leverage situation to create nine different alternatives for each basic firm situation. Optimistic and pessimistic macroeconomic conditions were simulated by adjusting gross revenue and land values relative to the baseline. Pessimistic conditions were represented with a 10% reduction in gross revenue and a 10% reduction in land values, and the optimistic conditions required a 20% increase in gross revenue and a 20% increase in land values. The changes in land values occurred in the first year, while the gross revenues were adjusted for each year in the time Besides continuation of current conditions in a baseline scenario, six alternative strategies were considered for each of the nine macro-debt situations. Details of each of these situations are considered in the next chapter. This section summarizes the strategies.

Three of the strategies are associated with debt. The reduction of debt strategy eliminates 35% of initial debt in the first year. For example, a beginning debt level of \$100,000 would be reduced to \$65,000 with the reduction occurring across the different forms of

Figure 2.2 Flow Chart of Simulator Spreadsheet



debt according to their proportions of total indebtedness. The effect of this strategy is similar to a lender loan forgiveness program or a principal write-down financed with a public program policy. Similarly the reduction of interest rates strategy lowered initial interest rates 35% in the first year. Rates for short, intermediate, and long term debt were all adjusted independently. This strategy is similar to an interest rate buy-down program or a public credit program that allows the substitution of public credit for existing credit at discounted interest rates. The deferral of debt strategy deferred the scheduled loan repayments for two years with no interest accruing in the interim. Principal and interest payments resumed at the end of the two year period according to the original payment schedule. The effect of this option is analogous to a debt moratorium or debt deferral program currently available to existing Farmers Home Administration borrowers.

The three other strategies included private management responses. Asset sales-no lease back involved sale of assets in the first year in order to reduce the size of the operation. Amount of the reduction is 35% of the total market value of beginning assets. Assets are reduced in such a way that the farm has a similar mix of assets after the sale and thus, allow it to continue producing the same commodities. Therefore, primarily intermediate and long term assets are reduced. Proceeds from the asset sales are directly applied to reducing the farm debt. The asset sales-lease back strategy had the same actions as asset sales-no lease back, but liquidated assets are leased for the whole four years. The same mix of assets may or may not be sold in the asset sales-lease back strategy as some assets are not normally leased. Leasing arrangements vary from crop sharing to cash leases depending on the asset type and locality of the farm. The main objectives of this option are to relinquish ownership of fixed assets, maintain their control through leasing, reduce pressures on cash flows, and retire a portion of the farm's initial indebtedness. The equity infusion strategy required direct replacement of debt capital by new outside equity capital in the first year. The amount of this infusion was equal to 35% of total debt. Capital was applied directly

to reducing the initial debt by reducing each debt category in proportion to its contribution to total indebtedness. Equity infusion generated no new annual cash flow requirements. The implicit assumption of this strategy is that the investment is motivated by long-term capital gains on assets rather than annual cash flows from profits.

## OVERVIEW OF SIMULATION MODEL FOR THIS STUDY

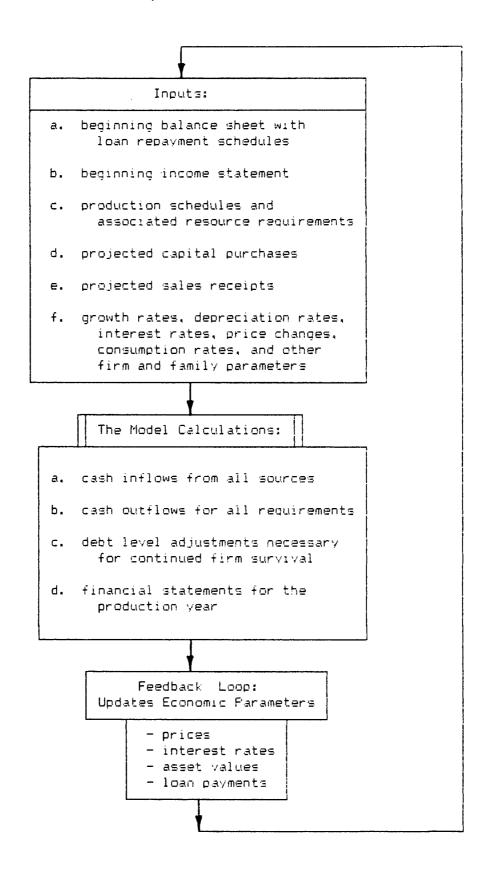
Financial analysis in this thesis was conducted using a computerized simulation model that projects the financial performance of a farm business. The model, Farm Financial Simulation Model (FFSM), was designed especially for use in the S-180 study supervised by Barry. This program runs on a micro computer using a Lotus  $1-2-3^R$ spreadsheet (Schnitkey, Barry, and Ellinger). The model simulates the financial structure and performance of a farm business over a transition period of four years with an emphasis placed on financial transactions of the firm. These transactions include purchases and sales of farm assets, financing terms, debt management, cash flows, tax obligations, consumption levels, and price changes. The financial emphasis makes the model applicable to a broad range of farm types and other structural characteristics. The computer-based model made the necessary calculations of cash flows and financial statements to calculate the ratios for financial analysis over the planning horizon beyond the present input case. As with most simulation models, decisions about optimizing managerial resources in enterprise organization, marketing, or input acquisition are not made but the model does allow for determination of the effect of discrete alternative strategies on financial outcomes compared to the baseline situation.

Output of this computer model is a set of coordinated financial statements for a firm over the planning horizon. The set includes a balance sheet, an income statement, statements for changes in net worth, flow of funds statement, and a fund availability report. The model also calculates profitability, liquidity, and solvency ratios

discussed earlier in the chapter, which are provided on a summary sheet. These statements and reports are provided for the four years of the time horizon so financial information is provided on annual changes in financial position over the four years.

The processes in the simulation are outlined by the flow chart in Figure 2.3 on an annual basis. Starting with the user entered base farm inputs, the simulator calculates the beginning balance sheet entries. Cashflows for the first year are then projected, including revenues generated from operations, principal and interest payments, and new borrowing. Most of the calculations are done on a quarterly basis, allowing for a high degree of accuracy in the calculation of interest charges on borrowed funds, as well as earnings on invested funds. These calculations allow the financial statements to be estimated at the end of the first year. Utilizing the other user inputs--growth rates for changes in interest rates, asset values, price levels, and loan payments--in a feedback loop, the simulator calculates the initial conditions for the beginning of the second year. This process is continued, generating the financial statements and ratios for the four years considered by the model.

Figure 2.3 Flow Chart of Spreadsheet Simulator Calculations



#### CHAPTER 3

#### DATA AND PARAMETER INPUTS

#### Base Economic Parameters

Basic price relationships used in this thesis were based on national forecasts compiled by the S-180 regional research project (Barry, 1986). Tables 3.1 through 3.4 show the variables supplied by the S-180 project. The national price data were adapted for Oregon conditions in this research. In addition, most production input prices, financial variables, and family economic variables were derived in this research. This section discusses the derivation of economic variables which were utilized for both representative firms.

## Beef Cattle Prices

Market sale prices for the cull cows, cull first calf heifers, cull bulls, and yearlings were localized from the national prices given in Table 3.1 with econometric analysis. The estimated equation used to project cow prices is:

$$Y_i = 11.25920 + 0.44609 X_1$$
 3.1  
 $(4.38140) (0.08027)$   
 $t = (2.56977) (5.55737)$   
 $R^2 = 0.7201 df = 12$ 

where  $Y_i$  = local cull cow price per hundred weight (cwt) and  $X_1$  = the Omaha fat cattle price per cwt. The first row of numbers in parentheses are the standard errors associated with the estimated coefficient, while the second row are the Student t ratios. This equation was estimated by ordinary least squares regression (OLS) using data supplied by the Oregon State University Price Reporting Service for fat cattle sales at the North Portland and Omaha livestock markets. The equation meets the standard measures of fit. The coefficient of determination ( $\mathbb{R}^2$ ) is relatively high, and the t ratios of the coefficients for the intercept and  $X_1$  are significant at the

Table 3.1 Commodity Price Projections for the 1985 Farm Bill

Commodity		85/86	86/87	87/88	88/89	89/90
Wheat - U.S. Farm Price		\$ 3.00	\$ 2.47	\$ 2.39	\$ 2.27	\$ 2.27
Corn - U.S. Farm Price		2.47	1.99	1.94	1.96	1.96
		<u>1985</u>	<u>1986</u>	<u>1987</u>	<u>1988</u>	<u>1989</u>
Beef (Omaha	\$/cwt.)	58.31	61.00	63.00	61.00	58.00

Source: Barry, 1986

Table 3.2 Values for Selected Policy Parameters for the 1985 House Farm Bill

Crop and Year	Loan Rate	Target Rate	- Res Entry	erve - Release	Set Aside	Paid Diversion	Payment n Rate	LTCR Acres
				.,				
			Dolla	rs per Bu	shel			
Corn								
85/86	2.55	3.03	2.55	3.25	10	-	-	-
86/87	2.06	3.03	2.06	3.25	20	-	-	1.09
87/88	1.97	3.03	1.97	3.25	20	-	_	2.19
88/89	1.98	3.03	1.98	3.25	20	-	_	3.29
89/90	1.90	3.03	1.90	3.25	20	_	_	3.29
90/91	1.90	3.03	1.90	3.25	20	-	-	3.29
Wheat								
85/86	3.03	4.38	3.03	4.45	20	10	2.70	0.0
86/87	2.66	4.38	2.66	4.45	30	-	_	4.35
87/88	2.50	4.38	2.50	4.45	30	_	_	8.70
88/89	2.50	4.38	2.50	4.45	30	_	_	13.06
89/90	2.50	4.38	2.50	4.45	30	_	_	13.06
90/91	2.46	4.38	2.46	4.45	30	_	_	13.06

Source: Barry, 1986

Table 3.3	Domestic and	Foreign	Economic	Assump	tions a	nd Proj	ections
Conditioni Assumption		1985	5 1986	<u>Ye</u> 1987	<u>ars</u> 1988	1989	1990
<del></del>		<u> </u>	<u> </u>		,, ,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,		
<u>United Sta</u>	<u>ites</u>	•					
Real GNP % change		2.5	2.8	3.3	2.8	3.0	0.0
GNP Deflat % change	or	3.8	4.0	4.4	4.9	5.1	5.4
Civilian Unemployme	ent Rate	7.3	7.4	7.2	7.2	7.1	8.0
3-Month T. Rate	Bill	7.5	6.8	7.5	8.4	8.7	9.5
Moody's AA Bond Rate	Corporate	11.4	4 10.3	10.5	10.5	10.7	10.9
Foreign/Do	omestic						
Foreign Cu % change	ırrency/Dollar	-9.4	4 -4.1	-3.1	-3.8	-1.4	-0.5
Real GNP -	% change:						
Latin Am	merica	2.4	3.5	4.2	3.4	3.8	4.2
Pacific	Basin	5.9	6.4	6.5	6.0	6.0	6.1

2.3

3.0

2.1

3.1

2.3

3.2

2.5

3.1

2.5

3.2

2.1

2.3

Source: Barry, 1986

Centrally Planned

Europe

Table 3.4 Food and Agricultural Policy Research Institute (FAPRI) Index Numbers of Prices Paid by Farmers

Indices and Ratios (1910-14=100)	1986	1987	1988	1989	199 <b>0</b>
Prices Paid by Farmers for Commodities,					
Services, Interest, Taxes, and Wage Rates	1205.1	1230.6	1277.7	1335.6	1409.7
% of Year Ago	3.1	2.1	3.8	4.5	5.5
Production Items	942.5	950.0	965.1	1001.2	1048.6
% of Year Ago	3.6	0.8	1.6	3.7	4.7
Feed	424.9	403.9	389.8	392.7	437.3
% of Year Ago	3.4	-4.9	-3.5	0.7	11.4
Feeder Livestock	7071.8	970.0	895.5	906.9	921.0
% of Year Ago	3.4	-9.5	-7.7	1.3	1.6
Seed	833.7	762.8	775.8	821.4	880.9
% of Year Ago	-0.5	-8.5	1.7	5.9	7.2
Fertilizer	435.8	457.8	483.6	510.3	543.9
% of Year Ago	6.5	5.1	5.6	5.5	6. <b>6</b>
Agricultural Chemicals	576.1	590.0	609.7	628.4	649.7
% of Year Ago	2.2	2.4	3.3	3.1	3.4
Fuels and Energy	725.8	773.9	830.9 7.4	885.3 6.5	932.7
% of Year Ago	1.3	6.6	7.4	0.5	5.4
Farm and Motor Supplies % of Year Ago	677.2 2.4	699.1 3.2	730.0 4.4	758.3 3.9	788.7 4.0
•		_			
Autos and Trucks % of Year Ago	2281.4 4.8	2406.9 5.5	2538.4 5.5	2660.5 4.8	2793.6 5.0
Tractors and Self-Propelled Machinery % of Year Ago	2332.1 3.9	2433.6 4.4	2554.6 5.0	2676.4 4.8	2811.7 5.1
•			•		
Other Machinery % of Year Ago	2155.4 3.6	2281.3 5.8	2337.0 2.4	2448.5 4.8	2571.3 5.0
_					
Building and Fence % of Year Ago	1328.5 2.4	1375.8 3.6	1446.0 5.1	1514.2 4.7	1589.9 5.0
Farm Services and Cash Rent % of Year Ago	1131.4 5.3	1192.1 5.4	1235.3 3.6	1280.7 3.7	1331.4 4.0
•					
Interest % of Year Ago	4158.9 -4.6	4022.9 -3.3	4202.7 4.5	4340.5 3.3	4636.4 6.8
_	2720 1	2022 1	3198.8	3474.2	2724 2
Taxes % of Year Ago	2720.1 8.0	2932.1 7.8	9.1	8.6	3734.3 7.5
Wage Rates	3299.3	3466.9	3637.8	3850.7	4127.6
% of Year Ago	6.9	5.1	4.9	5.9	7.2
Production Items, Interest, Taxes,					
and Wage Rates	1266.3	1284.1	1326.3	1385.5	1465.4
% of Year Ago	2.9	1.4	3.3	4.5	5.8
Family Living - CPl	1053.4	1096.3	1154.4	1209.1	1269.8
% of Year Ago	3.7	4.1	5.3	4.7	5.0

Source: Barry, 1986

0.05 and 0.001 level, respectively. The Durbin-Watson test for autocorrelation could not be used for this model because the number of observations was less than 15. Therefore, the run test was used. This test uses the sign (+/-) of the residuals to detect serial correlation. By examining how runs behave in a strictly random sequence of observations one can derive a test of randomness of runs (Gujarati). Where  $N_1$  (number of positive elements) = 7 and  $N_2$  (number of negative elements) = 7 for a sample of 6 runs, no autocorrelation existed at the 0.05 level. Furthermore, a Park Test failed to detect heteroscedasticity. Cull heifer and bull prices were assumed to be \$5 cwt higher than the local cull cow price based on subjective evaluation of the historical relationship between these prices. The cull horse price was assumed to be a constant \$500 per head.

The estimated equation used to project local prices for yearlings is:

$$Y_1 = 7.00471 + 1.33091 X_1 - 9.38788 X_2$$
 3.2  
 $(9.46872) (0.21482) (5.01873)$   
 $t = (0.73977) (6.19547) (-1.87057)$   
 $R^2 = .78857 df = 13 D.W. = 1.25590$ 

where  $Y_i$  = projected local price per cwt for steer yearlings,  $X_1$  = Omaha fat cattle price per cwt, and  $X_2$  = Omaha yellow corn price per bushel (bu). Since the cost of feed has a major influence on the demand for feeder animals, corn price was also included in this equation. Again, the first row of numbers in parentheses are the estimated standard errors of the coefficients, while the second row includes the Student t ratios. This equation was also estimated by OLS procedures on prices supplied by the OSU Price Reporting Service for the Washington-Oregon direct trade market and a U.S. Department of Agriculture publication (USDA, 1986). The equation meets the standard measures of fit except for the intercept term. Though the intercept term was insignificant, it was included because of an expected theoretical transportation differential between local and national prices. The coefficient of determination  $(R^2)$  is high, and the t ratios of the coefficients for  $X_1$  and  $X_2$  are significant at the 0.001 and the O.1 level, respectively. The Durbin-Watson (D.W.) test

indicated no autocorrelation at the 0.01 level. Also, a Park Test for heteroscedasticity did not detect this condition.

The heifer yearling price was assumed to be \$4 per cwt less than the projected steer price based on observed historical relationships. Beginning calf prices were taken from County Extension Service budgets (Hewlett, Cross, and Carr) and were inflated by the growth rate calculated for the feeder cattle in the following years. Heifer calf prices were assumed to be \$3 per cwt less than the steer calf prices based on the observed historical relationship between them. These prices are used for both the cattle ranch and the wheat farm cattle operations. Table 3.5 lists the prices projected using the estimated equations.

### Grain Prices

Market prices for the grains produced on the wheat-barley farm were also localized from national values in Table 3.1 and 3.2 with econometric methods. The estimated equation used to project local wheat prices is:

$$Y_i = 0.25061 + 0.97653 X_1$$
 3.3  
 $(0.16434) (0.04647)$   
 $t = (1.52495) (21.01420)$   
 $R^2 = .9641 df = 15 D.W. = 1.69190$ 

where  $Y_i$  = local wheat price per bu and  $X_1$  = the Kansas City #1 hard red winter wheat price per bu. The first row of numbers in parenthesis are the standard errors associated with the estimated coefficient, while the second row are the Student t ratios. This equation was estimated with ordinary least squares regression (OLS) using data from the U.S. Department of Agriculture (USDA, 1987). The equation meets the standard measures of fit. The coefficient of determination ( $R^2$ ) is high, and the t ratios of the coefficients for the intercept and  $X_1$  are significant at the 0.20 and 0.001 level, respectively. The Durbin-Watson (D.W.) test for autocorrelation was rejected at the 0.05 level. A Park Test determined that heteroscedasticity bias was not present.

Table 3.5 Projected Livestock Prices Over the Time Horizon

Livestock Category	1987	1988	1989	1990
Cull Cava		- Dollars	•	
Cull Cows:	38.47	39.36	38.47	37.13
Cull Bulls:	43.47	44.36	43.47	42.13
Cull Heifers:	43.47	44.36	43.47	42.13
Cull Horse: a	-	500.00	-	500.00
Steer Yearlings:	69.51	72.64	69.79	65.80
Heifer Yearlings:	65.51	68.64	65.79	61.80
Steer Calves:	65.00	67.93	65.26	61.73
Heifer Calves:	62.00	64.93	62.26	58.53

a Horses are culled biannually on the cattle ranch only.

The econometric equation used to project local barley prices was based on the national corn price, as barley is primarily used as a feed grain. The estimated equation is:

$$Y_1 = -0.05681 + 1.01169 X_1$$
 3.4  
 $(0.25061) (0.10175)$   
 $t = (-0.22669) (9.94264)$   
 $R^2 = .8759 df = 14 D.W. = 1.67593$ 

where  $Y_i$  = the projected local barley price per bu and  $X_1$  = the Omaha #2 yellow corn price per bu. Again, the first row of numbers in parentheses are the estimated standard errors of the coefficient, while the second row includes the Student t ratios. This equation was estimated with OLS using USDA data (USDA, 1986). The equation meets the standard measures of fit except for the intercept term. Though the intercept term was found to be insignificant, it was included because of its theoretical significance as a transportation differential between the local and national prices. The coefficient of determination ( $R^2$ ) is high, and the t ratio for the  $X_1$  coefficient is significant at the 0.001 level. The Durbin-Watson (D.W.) test for autocorrelation was rejected at the 0.05 level. Again, the Park Test found no evidence of heteroscedasticity. Table 3.6 shows local wheat and barley prices projected with the above equations and national projections (Table 3.1).

# Family Consumption and Taxes

Annual family consumption for both production units was specified as 35 percent of net income before interest and taxes or a minimum level, whichever was higher. The 35 percent average propensity to consume before interest and taxes (APC $_{\rm bt}$ ) can be related to the conventional after tax average propensity to consume (APC $_{\rm at}$ ). Since net income after taxes (NI) partially depends on interest paid on loans which finance consumption withdrawals, income taxes are simultaneously determined with consumption. For this reason consumption was based on net income before interest and taxes (EBIT).

Table 3.6 Trends in Wheat and Barley Prices Over the Time Horizon

	1987	1988	1989	1990
-		Dollars / b	ou	
Wheat Price Received: Projected Wheat Price	2.66	2.58	2.47	2.47
Adjusted Natl. Loan Rate <sup>a</sup>	2.81	2.65	2.65	2.65
Projected Farm Price <sup>b</sup>	2.81	2.65	2.65	2.65
Barley Price Received: Projected Barley Price	1.96	1.91	1.93	1.93
Adjusted Natl. Loan Rate <sup>a</sup>	1.79	1.71	1.72	1.66
Projected Farm Price <sup>b</sup>	1.96	1.91	1.93	1.93

These rates were adjusted from those given in Table 3.2 based on projected relationships (Oregon ASCS office) (Doanes).

Based on the current government programs, if the loan rate exceeds the market price then the producer is entitled to receive the loan price.

The relationship of net income to earnings before interest and taxes (EBIT) can be defined as:

$$NI = (EBIT - I) (1 - t)$$
 3.5

where I = interest charges and t = average tax rate. The times interest earned ratio<sup>2</sup> (r) is: r = EBIT / I (Brigham). Solving for (I) gives I = r / EBIT. Substituting for (I) in equation 3.5 and simplifying yields:

$$NI = EBIT (1 - 1 / r) (1 - t)$$
 3.6

Consumption (C) after taxes can be defined as  $C = APC_{at} * NI$  or on a before tax basis as  $C = APC_{bt} * EBIT$ . Using these definitions of consumption to solve for  $APC_{bt}$  yields:

$$APC_{bt} = (APC_{at} * NI) / EBIT$$
 3.7

Substituting the definition of NI from equation 3.6 into 3.7 gives:

$$APC_{bt} = APC_{at} (1 - 1 / r) (1 - t)$$
 3.8

Using values of 0.80 for  $APC_{at}$ , 2.0 for r, and 0.125 for t results in an average propensity to consume before interest and taxes of 0.35. Estimates of  $APC_{at}$  came from a macroeconomics theory class, r from agricultural finance (Barry, Hopkin, and Baker), and t from preliminary baseline runs for the production units.

The minimum level of consumption for the first year was assumed to be \$17,679 and in future years adjusted by the CPI index in Table 3.4 there after. For income tax calculations, the cattle ranch and wheat farm used "married, filing jointly" with no itemized deductions and five exemptions. State income tax was approximated from tax tables with the following rates: (1) 5 percent average tax rate for \$0-10,000; (2) 7.93 percent average tax rate for \$10,000-20,000; (3) 8.76 percent average tax rate for 20,000-30,000; (4) 9.11 percent average tax rate for \$30,000-40,000; (5) 9.31 percent average tax rate for \$40,000-50,000; and (6) 9.49 percent average tax rate for > \$50,000. Other economic variables used in the model are listed in Table 3.7. The next sections will cover parameters which are specific to each production unit in the analysis.

Called the interest coverage ratio by some agricultural finance texts (Barry, Hopkin, and Baker).

Table 3.7 Economic Variables For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon

	1987	1988	1989	1990
CATTLE RANCH:				
Interest Rates Charged:		Perce	ent	
Long Term Loans <sup>a</sup>	11.25	11.25	11.25	11.25
Growth Rates:				
Machinery <sup>D</sup>	-2.99	-4.28	-3.27	-2.99
Buildings <sup>C</sup>	-0.01	1.44	1.06	1.35
WHEAT FARM:				
Interest Rates Charged:		Perce	ent	
Long Term Loans	7.35	7.31	7.26	7.17
Growth Rates:				
Machinery <sup>d</sup>	-12.65	-13.81	-12.90	-12.65
Buildings <sup>e</sup>	-3.31	-1.91	-2.28	-2.00
COMMON FACTORS:	· ·			
Interest Rates Charged:		Perce	ent	
Current and Inter. Loans <sup>a</sup>	10.16	9.66	9.66	9.66
Interest Rates Earned:				
Marketable Securities	5.5	<b>5.</b> 0	5.0	5.0
Retirement Account	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0
Growth Rates:				
Production Expenses	XXX.XX	1.6	3.7	4.7
Overhead Expenses	XXX.XX	1.6	3.7	4.7
Land	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0
Family Living Expenses	XXX.XX	5.3	4.7	5.0

These interest rates were taken from a telephone interview with a local Farm Credit System manager.

A weighted growth rate from (FAPRI) (Table 3.4) for tractors and self-propelled machinery. Also based on the weighted average life of the aggregate machinery compliment.

G = 1 - [(1 + g) \* (1 - d)] Where G = tabled growth rate, g = weighted average FAPRI growth rate, and d = depreciation rate based on weighted average life of machinery, 7.7 percent.

-2.99% = 1 - {1 + [(0.044 + 0.058)/2] \* [1 - 0.077]}

A growth rate calculated using the same formula as above, where g is the FAPRI growth rate for buildings and fences and d = 3.48 percent.  $-0.01\% = 1 - \{[1 + (.036)] * [1 - 0.0348]\}$ 

d Similar to f above but d = 16.89 percent. -12.65% = 1 - {1 + [(0.044 + 0.058)/2] \* [1 - 0.1689]}

Similar to g above but d = 6.67 percent. -3.31% = 1 - {[1 + (.036)] \* [1 - 0.0667]}

### CATTLE RANCH BASE INPUTS

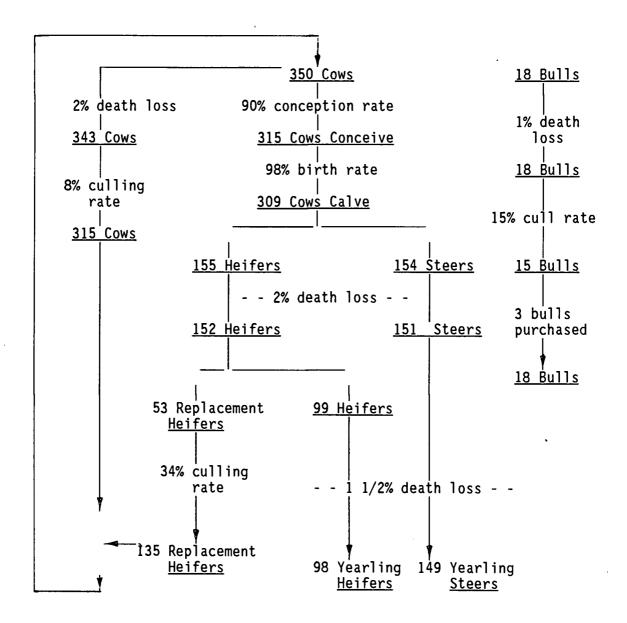
The basic production and cash flow parameters for the cattle ranch in this thesis were developed from Oregon State University Extension Service cow-calf, cow-yearling, and native hay budgets (Hewlett, Cross, and Carr). These budgets were developed for use by producers in the South Central region of Oregon (Lakeview area) and were intended to represent an average ranch in that area. These budgets contain detailed information on production input requirements, fixed and variable costs of production, capital requirements, and costs associated with the use of borrowed capital. The program used to develop these budgets provides detailed financial and cash flow statements for the simulation model (Micro-computer Budget Management System). This section describes the inputs used for the base cattle ranch in the FFSM program, while Appendix A contains a print-out of the inputs as they appear in the model.

The representative cattle ranch selected for study was a cowyearling operation. A family owned and operated business with only part-time labor assumed. Table 3.8 lists the beginning asset situation. Total land resources are 2,600 acres with 400 acres of irrigated hay-land, 200 acres of irrigated pasture, and 2,000 acres of rangeland. Hay yields are one and one half tons of native grass hay per acre or 600 total tons per year. A 600 ton inventory was assumed at the beginning of the four years valued at \$50/ton. The owned rangeland is utilized primarily for wintering the cattle and for calving in the spring, the irrigated pasture provides forage in the early spring, while rented U.S. Forest Service and privately owned land providing forage the rest of the production year. Buildings, hay bunks, and corrals have an aggregate cost of \$181,818 with a market value of \$100,000. The ranch owns machinery necessary to harvest the hay. The combined cost of the machinery complement was assumed to be \$105,400 and the market value \$64,763. Figure 3.1 shows the cowyearling production flow-chart. The cows and replacement heifers are bred in May and 90 percent of these conceive; of this 90 percent, 98 percent (309) result in live births. A two percent death loss leaves

Table 3.8 Cost and Current Market Values of Beginning Assets and on the Cattle Ranch

Asset Category	Basis	Current Market Value
Land:		- Dollars
Irrigated Hay Land	10,516	200,000
Irrigated Pasture	5,258	90,000
Rangeland	<u>52,580</u>	140,000
March to some	68,354	430,000
Machinery: 50 HP Tractor	13,500	8,775
75 HP Tractor	15,500	10,075
Swather	26,000	18,200
Bale Accumulator	2,500	1,250
Baler	18,000	9,900
Farmhand Bale Loader	3,200	
		1,840
Harrow	1,000	500
Hay Wagon	3,500	2,013
Side Delivery Rake	4,000	2,200
Post-hole Auger	1,500	825
3-wheeler	1,500	825
Branding-iron Heater	200	110
Horse Trailer	10,000	5,500
Squeeze Chute	5,000	2,750
Buildings:	105,400	64,763
Sheds and Structures	181,818	100,000
Hay Bunks	5,000	2,750
Corrals	10,000	5,500
6011 413	10,000	
Breeding Livestock:	196,818	108,250
Cows	0.00	121,180.50
Replacement Heifers	0.00	10,650.15
Bulls	21,600.00	10,171.98
Horses	5,000.00	2,500.00
Variation Andrew Land	26,600.00	144,502.63
Young Animals: Steer Calves	0 00	49 425 00
Heifer Calves	0.00	48,425.00
Heiter Caives	0.00	24,304.00
Cummont Accoto	0.00	72,729.00
Current Assets:		1 050
Cash		1,050
Marketable Securities Retirement Account		4,000
Pre-paid Expenses		8,000
rre-para Expenses		500

Figure 3.1 Cow-Yearling Production Flow-chart for the Cattle Ranch



303 calves. Of the calves 53 heifers are retained each year for replacements with 34 percent being culled for failure to become pregnant, leaving 35 replacement heifers to enter the cow herd. The remaining 99 heifer and 151 steer calves are held until they are approximately one and one half years of age. During this holding period 1 1/2 percent die, leaving 247 head of yearlings to be marketed annually. The bulls are culled at a rate of 15 percent per year and are replaced by new purchases. The horses (not included in the flow-chart) have a culling rate of ten percent per year or one every other year, and are also replaced through new purchases. The livestock breeding herd consists of 315 cows, 35 replacement heifers, 18 bulls, and 5 saddle horses. Beginning tax cost basis for breeding animals was reflected for the bull and horse categories only.

The main source of revenues on this ranch come from the sale of market yearlings and cull cattle. Table 3.9 provides a listing of the number of head and weights of the cattle for the ranch. Table 3.10 lists cull livestock revenues, while Table 3.11 gives a list of feeder livestock revenues. Table 3.12 provides similar information for the young animals. Non-farm income earned was assumed to be \$12,890, \$13,573, \$14,211, and \$14,922 for the years 1987-90. The 1987 amount was estimated by using average off-farm income earned in the Mountain states for this size production unit. Subsequent values were obtained by inflating the initial value by the CPI index given in Table 3.4 over the next four years. Sales of depreciated machinery also generated revenue for the ranch of \$4,250 in 1987, \$4,407 in 1988, \$4,619 in 1989, and \$4,855 in 1990. These values were calculated from the weighted average salvage value on the existing equipment compliment for 1987 and inflating this amount by the FAPRI growth rate from Table 3.4 for following years.

Production expenses came directly from the budgets. Annual hay production expenses incurred by the ranch include fuel, lube, and repairs; twine; and ditch maintenance which totaled \$12.90 per acre. Livestock expenses included an annual purchase of replacement bulls and biannual purchase of horses. These expenses were \$1,200 when only bulls were replaced and \$1,150 when both bulls and horses were

Table 3.9 Market and Cull Livestock Sale Parameters For Both F	Table	<b>२</b>	Market a	and Cull	Livestock	Sale	Parameters	For Roth	Firm
--	-------	----------	----------	----------	-----------	------	------------	----------	------

Livestock Category	Number of Head	Weight Per Head	Total Sale Weight
CATTLE RANCH:	Number	Hundred Weigh	t (cwt)
Breeding Livestoc	k Sales:		
Cull Cows	28	10	280
Cull Bulls	3	13	39
Cull Replacemen Heifers	18	7	126
ile i i e i s		<del></del>	
	49	30	445
Young Animal Avai	lable for Sale	or Transfer:	
Steer Calves	149	5	745
Heifer Calves	98		392
	247	9	1,137
Yearling Livestoc	:k:		
Steer Yearlings	149	8	1,192
Heifer Yearling	ıs <u>98</u>	7.25	<u>710.</u> 5
	247	15.25	1,902.5
WHEAT FARM:			
Breeding Livestoc	k Sales:		
Cull Čows	12	10	120
Cull Bulls	. 1	13	13
Cull Replacemen Heifers	t 2	7	14
			<del></del>
	15	30	147
Young Animal Avai			
Steer Calves	35	5	175
Heifer Calves	17		68
	52	9	243

Table 3.10	Trends in Cull	Livestock	Revenues	for	Both	Firms	0ver	the
	Time Horizon							

	1 12011			
Livestock Category	1987	1988	1989	1990
CATTLE RANCH:		Total	Dollars	
Cull Cowsa	10,771.60	11,020.80		10,396.40
Cull Bulls <sup>a</sup>		1,730.04		
Cull Heifers <sup>a</sup>	5,477.22		5,477.22	
Cull Horse	XXX.XX		XXX.XX	500.00
			ollars	
Average Price per	Head 366.21	376.80		356.96
			Percent	
Calculated Growth	Rate XXX.XX		-2.81	-2.53
WHEAT FARM:		Total	Dollars	
Cull Cows <sup>a</sup>	4,616.40	4,723.20	4,616.40	4,455.60
Cull Bulls <sup>a</sup>	565.11	576.68	565.11	547.69
Cull Heifers <sup>a</sup>	608.58	621.04	608.58	589.82
		[	Oollars	
Average Price per	Head 386.01	394.73	386.01	372.87
		F	Percent	
Calculated Growth	Rate XXX.XX	2.26	-2.21	-3.40
				·

These prices were calculated by first projecting the price using the equation and then multiplying it by the total weight of the category of animals to be sold.

Table 3.11 Trends in Yearling Livestock Revenues for the Cattle Ranch Over the Time Horizon

Livestock Category	1987	1988	1989	1990
CATTLE RANCH:		Total	Dollars	
Steer Yearlings <sup>a</sup>	82,855.92	86,586.88	83,189.68	78,433.60
Heifer Yearlings <sup>a</sup>			45,131.94	
3	´	D	ollars	
Price per Pound	0.6805	0.711	8 0.6833	0.6434
·		P	ercent	
Calculated Growth	Rate XXX.XX	4.60	-4.0	-5.84

These prices were calculated by first projecting the price using the equation and then multiplying it by the total weight of the category of animals to be sold. The aggregate sale weight of these animals was assumed to be 770.24 lbs.

Table 3.12 Calf Values Used For Sale or Transfer Pricing For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon

Livestock Category	1987	1988	1989	1990
CATTLE RANCH: Steer Calf Price <sup>a</sup> 4	 8,425.00	Total 50,607.85	Dollars 48,618.70	45,988.85
Heifer Calf Price <sup>a b</sup> 2	4,304.00	25,452.56	24,405.92	22,943.76
Price per Head	294.45	D	ollars 295.65	279.08
Calculated Growth Rate	XXX.XX	Po 4.58	ercent -3.99 	-5.60
WHEAT FARM: Steer Calf Price <sup>a</sup>	1,375.00		Dollars 11,420.91	10,767.64
Heifer Calf Price <sup>a b</sup>	4,216.00	4,405.72	4,233.02	3,990.89
Price per Head	299.83		ollars 301.04	283.82
Calculated Growth Rate	· XXX	P 4.50	ercent -3.92	5.72

These prices were calculated by first using the price from the budgets (Hewlett, Cross, and Carr), inflating this by the feeder cattle growth rate, and finally multiplying by the total weight of the category of animals to be sold.

The heifer calf price was assumed to remain a constant \$3 per cwt under the steer calf price based on the historical relationship.

purchased. Table 3.13 gives a breakdown of the annual feed and non-feed costs for the breeding herd and feeder livestock, as well as the unallocated ranch costs.

New machinery purchases were scheduled to replace depreciated equipment. The amount of the machinery purchase was estimated as 7.7 percent (depreciation rate) of the total existing machinery cost. This initial amount was then inflated at the tabled FAPRI growth rate (g) in Table 3.4 for each successive year. The resulting machinery purchase schedule was \$8,116 in 1987, \$8,416 in 1988, \$8,820 in 1989, and \$9,270 in 1990. Though the current tax law has changed, this model allows for investment tax credit to be taken on qualifying asset purchases. Therefore, 10 percent investment tax credit was taken on machinery purchases. These purchases were assumed to be 80 percent financed with new three year loans, while the remaining 20 percent comes from a cash payment. Depreciation expenses on these newly purchased machines were calculated based on the weighted average life of the existing machinery compliment of 7.7 percent per year.

Table 3.14 shows the relationship of beginning asset, liability, and equity positions to the various leverage levels. Short term loans are those which will be repaid within the current year. Intermediate liabilities usually are repaid within three to five years, while long term liabilities are loans with longer periods of repayment. The equity position in each case is calculated as the difference between assets and liabilities.

# Economic Scenario Changes

Different macroeconomic conditions were simulated by adjusting gross revenue and land values in the first year, as discussed in Chapter 2. Gross revenues were also adjusted for years two through four. Table 3.15 shows the relationship of gross revenues and land values in these economic scenarios compared to the base.

Table 3.13 Annual Feed, Non-Feed, and Unallocated Costs on the Cattle Ranch

Cost Category	- Number	.a _	Total Cost
Feed Costs:			- Dollars -
Breeding Livestock			
U.S. Forest Service			
grazing fees	373 hd		1,681
Hay Pasture rent	373 hd		8,242
Feeder Livestock			
Alfalfa Hay	247 hd		17,018
Pasture rent	247 hd		6,919
Total:			33,860
Non-Feed Costs:			33,000
Breeding Livestock			
Fall Vaccine (cows)	350 hd		826
Pour On	373 hd		385
Salt and Mineral	373 hd		672
Spring Vaccine (cows)	403 hd		246
Vaccine (calves)	303 hd		182
	403 hd		1,210
Fuel and Oil	373 hd		6,756
Miscellaneous	373 hd		175
Feeder Livestock			
Fly Tags	247 hd		210
Implants	247 hd		543
Salt and Mineral	247 hd		358
Selenium	247 hd		112
Vaccine (yearlings)	247 hd		150
Miscellaneous			
Brand Inspection Fee			420
Marketing Fees	247 hd		371
Total:			12,616
Unallocated Costs:			12,010
Hired Labor		2,600 ac	1,000
Machinery Repair		_,	-,
(other than haying equip	2,600 ac	4,229	
Building and Fence Repair	2,600 ac	600	
Utilities		2,600 ac	1,500
Insurance		2,600 ac	3,899
Rea <u>l Estate Tax</u>	·	2,600 ac	4,700
Total:			15,928

Source: Oregon State Extension Service Budgets (Hewlett, Cross, and Carr)

a hd = head, ac = acres

Table 3.14 Beginning Asset, Liability and Equity Positions by Leverage Situation Under Baseline Macroeconomic Conditions for the Cattle Ranch

		Leverage Position	) - <del>'</del>
	20% D/A	40% D/A	70% D/A
Beginning Assets:	· ·	Dollars	
Current Assets	100,282	100,282	100,282
Intermediate Assets	235,067	235,067	235,067
Fixed Assets	530,000	530,000	530,000
	865,349	865,349	865,349
Beginning Liabilities <sup>a</sup> : Short Term			
Current Loans	61,802	130,340	233,125
Accounts Payable	2,000	2,000	2,000
Accrued Interest	1,570	3,311	5,921
Accrued Taxes	15,000	15,000	15,000
Intermediate	61,802	130,340	233,125
Long Term	30,901	65,170	116,562
	173,075	346,161	605,733
Beginning Net Worth:	692,275	519,189	259,616

Debt balances do not include contingencies. Intermediate and long term debt balances include current and deferred portion of the respective liability.

Table 3.15 Base, Pessimistic, and Optimistic Economic Scenario Changes in Gross Revenue and Land Values for the Cattle Ranch

	Base	Pessimistic	Optimistic		
Gross Revenue by Economic Scenario:					
1987	139,475	Dollars 125,528	167,370		
1988	161,188	145,069	193,426		
1989	141,290	127,161	169,548		
1990	132,649	119,385	159,179		
Land Values by Economic Sce Beginning	nario: 430,000	430,000	430,000		
1987	430,000	387,000	516,000		
1988	430,000	387,000	516,000		
1989	430,000	387,000	516,000		
1990	430,000	387,000	516,000		

#### WHEAT FARM BASE INPUTS

The base wheat farm in this thesis is a representative dryland grain and livestock farm from the North Central or Columbia Gorge region of Oregon. Base parameters for the model were derived from a case study farm developed at Washington State University to illustrate the use of coordinated financial statements in identifying and analyzing farm financial performance (the Max Prophet case-farm). The following section describes various inputs used for the base wheatbarley farm in the FFSM program, while Appendix B contains a print-out for the model.

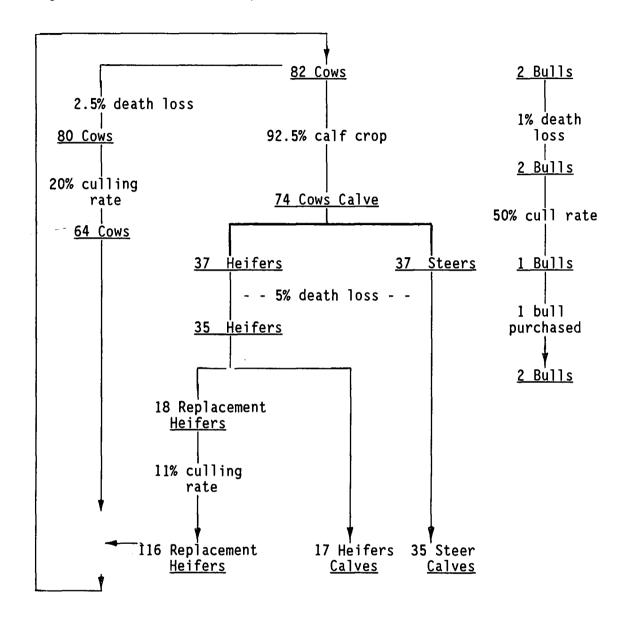
The wheat farm is owned and managed as a family farm with some seasonal part-time hired labor. Table 3.16 summarizes the farm owned assets. Land resources consist of 3,250 acres with 1,200 acres of cropland, 2,000 acres of range-wasteland, and 50 acres of improved pasture. Combined cost of this land was assumed to be \$599,000, while the market value was estimated to be \$1,131,647. Cropland is farmed in a three year rotation of winter wheat, spring barley, and summer fallow with equal acreage being allocated to each. Average rainfall for this area is 17 inches annually, giving average yields of 65 bushels per acre for wheat and 62.5 bushels per acre for barley. A beginning inventory of 9,000 bushels of wheat and 4,167 bushels of barley was assumed. Wheat inventory was valued at \$2.81/bu, while barley was valued at \$1.96/bu. Range-wasteland and irrigated pasture are used for grazing cattle year around, although hay must be purchased for feed in the winter.

Figure 3.2 shows the production flow-chart for the livestock enterprise. The breeding herd consists of an 82 cow and two bull herd which spends 9 months on range and 3 months on hay and crop residues. Table 3.9 lists the number of head and weights of each livestock category. Cows and replacement heifers are bred in May and have a 92.5 percent calf crop (74 calves). Some calves are lost to disease and other factors (5%), leaving 70 calves produced annually. Eighteen of the best heifers are held out for replacement heifers and are culled in the Fall, leaving only 16 replacement heifers to enter the

Table 3.16 Beginning Asset Costs and Current Market Values for the Wheat Farm

Asset Category	Basis	Current Market Value
Land:		Dollars
Home Place	343,000	796,847
Peterson Place	2 <u>56,000</u>	<u>334,800</u>
	599,000	1,131,647
Machinery: 4-wheel Drive Tractor	85,000	1
Crawler Tractor	35,000	
Chisel	8,400	ļ
Cultivator	10,000	
Rodweeder	7,500	
Drill	14,200	
Harrow	1,050	
Plow	7,000	
Combine	101,500	
2-ton Truck	25,000	
2-ton Truck	15,200	
	309,850	251,200
Buildings:	64 166	
Home Place	64,166	149,069
	64,166	149,069
Breeding Livestock:		
Cows	0.00	31,545
Replacement Heifers	0.00	4,869
Bulls	2,400	1,130
Current Assets:	2,400	37,544
Cash		1,050
Marketable Securities		4,020
Retirement Account		8,405
Pre-paid Expenses		2,800
		16,275

Figure 3.2 Livestock Enterprise Flow-chart for the Wheat Farm



herd each year. The 52 remaining calves are sold in the Fall as yearlings. Bulls are rotated once every two years. The beginning market value of the breeding herd was calculated to be \$37,544 and cost basis of \$2,400 (on the bulls only).

The main sources of income on this farm are from the sale of grain and livestock. Table 3.10 gives a list of the cull livestock revenues and Table 3.12 provides similar information for the calves. Marketing of the wheat and barley is assumed to be evenly distributed over the quarter after production. The farm is assumed to participate in government wheat and feed grain programs. Participation in these programs reduces wheat acreage by 30 percent and barley acreage by 20 percent. Deficiency payment calculations are shown in Table 3.17 for wheat and Table 3.18 for barley. Government payment from these programs were entered as miscellaneous farm income. Besides income from farm production of grain and beef cattle, miscellaneous farm income of \$10,731 and off-farm income of \$19,545 were assumed for the initial year. These two figures were inflated by the CPI index from Table 3.4 for the next four years.

Table 3.19 lists gives a breakdown of the cash crop expenses. Total direct cash crop expenses in year one are \$40.37 per acre for wheat, \$59.51 per acre for barley, and \$6.96 per acre for summer fallow. Livestock expenses include the annual purchase of replacement bulls for an annual cost of \$1,200. Table 3.20 gives a breakdown of the annual feed and non-feed costs for the breeding herd, as well as the unallocated farm costs. Machinery purchased (only in year one) include a new pickup and a combine, the first a three year asset and the second a five year asset under Accelerated Cost Recovery System (ACRS) depreciation. As mentioned in the section on the cattle ranch, these assets were subject to investment tax credit. A credit of six percent was taken on the pickup and ten percent on the combine. Total cost of machinery purchases is \$59,000; financed with a down payment of \$3,750, trade-in of old equipment, and new loans in the amount of \$55,250. Table 3.21 shows the relationship of beginning asset, liability, and equity positions to the various leverage levels.

nor (201)							
Year				National Loan Rate	Estimated <sup>a</sup> Price	Payment <sup>b</sup> Per Bushel	Total <sup>c</sup> Payment
1987	280	65	4.38	2.66	Dollars 2.81	1.72	31,304
1988	280	65	4.38	2.50	2.65	1.88	34,216
1989	280	65	4.38	2.50	2.65	1.88	34,216
1000	290	65	1 30	2 50	2 65	1 99	34 216

Table 3.17 Wheat Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon

Table 3.18 Barley Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon

Year	Barley Acres		Target Price		Estimated <sup>a</sup> Price	Payment <sup>b</sup> Per Bushel	Total <sup>C</sup> Payment
1987	320	62½	2.71	1 1.68		0.75	15,000
1988	320	62½	2.71	1.60	1.91	0.80	16,000
1989	320	62½	2.71	1.61	1.93	0.78	15,600
1990	320	62½	2.71	1.55	1.93	0.78	15,600

The estimated prices are from Table 3.6 above.

The estimated prices are from Table 3.6 above.

Payment amount is calculated as the difference of the target price and the market price or national loan rate which ever is higher.

Total Payment is the payment per bushel times the total average number of bushels harvested annually.

Payment amount is calculated as the difference of the target price and the market price or national loan rate which ever is higher.

Total Payment is the payment per bushel times the total average number of bushels harvested annually.

Table 3.19 Annual Cash Crop Expenses for the Wheat Farm

	Wheat	Barley	Fallow	
		Dollars / AC -		
Fuel	5.86	12.82	6.96	
Fertilizer & Lime	2.95	22.88	0.00	
Machinery Hire	8.14	5.35	0.00	
Herbicides	11.82	5.21	0.00	
Seed	6.60	8.25	0.00	
Miscellaneous	5.00	5.00	0.00	

Table 3.20 Annual Feed, Non-Feed, and Unallocated Costs for the Wheat Farm

1 01 111					
Cost Category					Total Cost
Feed Costs:	N	lumber			- Dollars -
Breeding Livestock					
Hay	100 h				6,695
Rolled Barley	100 h				1,100
Supplement	100 h				800
Salt and Mineral	100 h	ıd			85
Total:					8,680
Non-Feed Costs:					
Breeding Livestock					
Vet. and Medicine	100 h	ıd			100
Miscellaneous	100 h	ıd		_	9,150
Total:					9,250
Unallocated Costs:					
Hired Labor			3,250	ac	9,753
Farm Supplies			3,250		1,613
Machinery Repair			3,250		5,828
Building and Fence Repair					0
Utilities			3,250	_	2,400
Insurance			3,250		2,080
Real Estate Tax			3,250		11,264
Miscellaneous			3,250		200
Total:					33,138
10041.					33,130

Table 3.21 Beginning Asset, Liability, and Equity Positions by Leverage Situation Under Baseline Macroeconomic Conditions on the Wheat Farm

		Leverage Position	on
	20% D/A	40% D/A	70% D/A
Beginning Assets:		Dollars -	
Current Assets	56,807	56,807	56,807
Intermediate Assets	314,949	314,949	314,949
Fixed Assets	1,280,716	1,280,716	1,280,716
Danimina liabilibiand.	1,652,472	1,652,472	1,652,472
Beginning Liabilities <sup>a</sup> : Short Term			
Current Loans	23,168	47,656	84,392
Accounts Payable	2,802	2,802	2,802
Accrued Interest	588	1,210	2,144
Accrued Taxes	15,115	15,115	15,115
Intermediate	109,569	225,384	399,122
Long Term	179,293	368,805	653,099
	330,535	660,972	1,156,674
Beginning Net Worth:	1,321,937	991,499	495,799

Debt balances do not include contingencies. Intermediate and long term debt balances include current and deferred potion of the respective liability.

# Economic Scenario Changes

Under the pessimistic and optimistic economic scenarios, adjustments were made to the gross farm revenue earned in each of the four years, and to the market value of land during the first year. Gross revenues were also adjusted for years two through four. Table 3.22 shows the relationship of gross revenues and land values in these economic scenarios compared to the base.

### POLICY AND MANAGEMENT STRATEGY CHANGES

This section discusses changes in the base inputs to simulate the various stress-reducing strategies studied in this thesis. The explanations will consider both production units simultaneously.

### Reduction of Debt

This option decreased initial indebtedness by 35 percent for all debt maturities. Beginning debt levels for each leverage position and its relationship to the base situation (40% D/A) are shown in Table 3.23. All debt forgiveness is treated as taxable income. Intermediate and long term debt forgiveness are entered in the simulator as the variable loan forgiveness (Appendix A). Short term debt is reduced with the variable cash injection in year one. Principal payments on the outstanding debt are also reduced by 35 percent.

## Reduction in Interest Rates

In this option interest rates on all debt outstanding are reduced by 35 percent. Table 3.24 shows the original and adjusted interest rates.

Table 3.22 Base, Pessimistic, and Optimistic Economic Scenario Changes in Gross Revenue and Land Values for the Wheat Farm

	Base	Pessimistic	Optimistic
Gross farm Revenue	by Economic Scen		
1987	168,817	Dollars 151,936	202,581
1988	169,984	152,985	203,980
1989	167,952	151,157	201,543
1990	166,957	150,261	200,348
Land Values by Eco Beginning	nomic Scenario: 1,131,647	1,131,647	1,131,647
1987	1,131,647	1,018,482	1,357,976
1988	1,131,647	1,018,482	1,357,976
1989	1,131,647	1,018,482	1,357,976
1990	1,131,647	1,018,482	1,357,976

Table 3.23 Beginning Levels of Indebtedness and Reductions Needed to Meet 35 Percent Reduction Criteria at Specified D/A Ratios<sup>a</sup> For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon

	Short Term Liabilities	Intermediate Liabilities	Long Term Liabilities
CATTLE RANCH:		Dollars 61,802	 30,901
20% D/A Beginning Debt 35% Reduction	61,802 21,631	21,631	10,815
40% D/A Beginning Debt	130,340	130,340	65,170
35% Reduction	45,619	45,619	22,810
70% D/A Beginning Debt	233,125	233,125	116,562
35% Reduction	81,594	81,594	40,797
WHEAT FARM:		Dollars	
20% D/A beginning Debt	23,168	109,569	179,293
35% reduction	8,109	38,349	62,753
40% D/A beginning Debt	47,656	225,384	368,805
35% reduction	16,680	78,884	129,082
70% D/A beginning Debt	84,392	399,122	653,099
35% reduction	29,537	139,693	228,585

Balances do not include contingencies. Intermediate and long term debt balances include current and deferred portion of the respective liability.

Table 3.24 Interest Rate Adjustments For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon

	1987	1988	1989	1990
CATTLE RANCH: Original:		Pe	rcent	<b>-</b>
Short and intermediate term	10.16	9.66	9.66	9.66
Long term 35% Reduced:	11.25	11.25	11.25	11.25
Short and intermediate term	6.60	6.28	6.28	6.28
Long term	7.31	7.31	7.31	7. <b>3</b> 1
WHEAT FARM: Original		Pe	rcent	<b></b> -
Short and intermediate term	10.16	9.66	9.66	9.66
Long term 35% Reduced	7.35	7.31	7.26	7.17
Short and intermediate term	6.60	6.28	6.28	6.28
Long term	4.78	4.75	4.72	4.66

# Deferral of Debt Obligation

In this option, all scheduled payments of principal and interest are deferred for two years. No interest is accrued during this period. All payments begin in the third year at the original payment plan. This plan was implemented by delaying all scheduled intermediate and long term principal payments by two years and entering a zero interest rate for intermediate and long term debt in years 1 and 2. Principal payments on initial debt for capital purchases in the planning horizon were not deferred. Table 3.25 summarizes reduction in debt payments.

## Asset Sales-No Lease Back

Thirty-five percent of total ranch assets were to be sold with this option. The nature of asset reduction is approximately linear, accomplished by reducing each component of the asset base, while maintaining the same production practices. Proceeds from cattle sales were applied directly to the reduction of intermediate term debt, while other sales receipts were used to reduce overall debt. When sale proceeds exceeded the debt balance, the remaining amount was invested in marketable securities where it earned interest until needed. Table 3.26 lists the assets sold in this scenario for both production units.

On the ranch, proceeds from the sale of land were \$226,500, while \$94,432 came from sale of livestock. Real estate taxes were reduced from \$4,700 to \$2,224, hired labor from \$1,000 to \$472, machine repairs from \$4,229 to \$2,001, and building and fence repairs from \$600 to \$284 to reflect reduced acreage and cattle herd. Furthermore, a new cattle rotation was calculated for the reduced herd, Figure 3.3.

Due to economies of size in machinery on the wheat farm, a proportionate reduction in machinery was not feasible. Thus, more than 35 percent of the land and all cattle were sold. Proceeds from sale of land were \$532,398, machinery \$8,457, and livestock \$37,544. Machinery purchases scheduled for the first year in the base situation

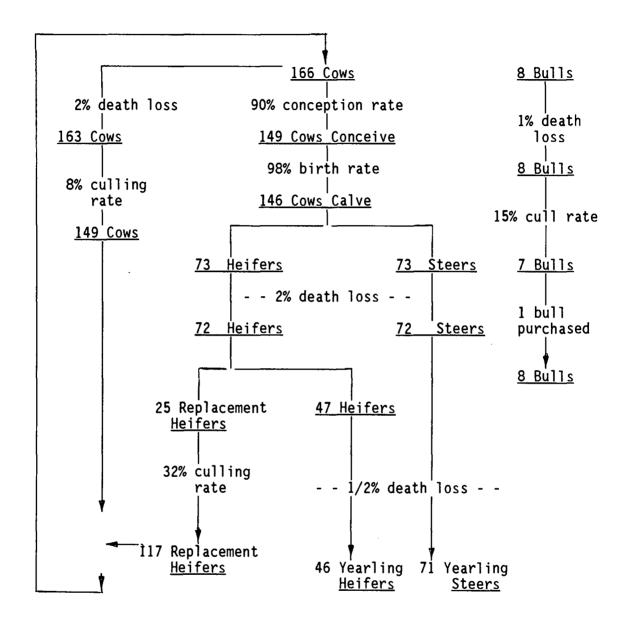
Table 3.25 Adjustments of Principal Payments for Debt Deferral Scenario For Both Firms Over the Time Horizon

Principal Repayment Schedule	1987	1988	1989	1990
CATTLE RANCH:		Dol	lars	
20% D/A Base	15,680	16,679	17,332	15,906
Adjusted for Debt Deferral	2,029	3,892	17,983	17,139
40% D/A Base	31,699	32,764	33,478	31,748
Adjusted for Debt Deferral	2,097	4,140	34,223	33,333
70% D/A Base	55,693	56,790	57,540	55,656
Adjusted for Debt Deferral	2,126	4,252	58,325	57,424
WHEAT FARM:		Dol	lars	
20% D/A Base	75,530	77,318		38,155
Adjusted for Debt Deferral	12,550	12,550		73,568
40% D/A Base	142,099	145,777	120,589	69,184
Adjusted for Debt Deferral	12,550	12,550	138,349	142,027
70% D/A Base	241,962	248,475	206,762	115,731
Adjusted for Debt Deferral	12,550	12,550	238,212	244,725

Table 3.26 Assets Sold in Asset Sales Scenarios For Both Firms

	Units	Sold	Current Market Value
CATTLE RANCH:			Dollars
Asset Sale-No Lease Back:			
Land			
Base Pasture	1,054		105,400
Irrigated Pasture	105		47,250
Hay Land	211	ac	73,850
Livestock			
Cows	166		74,632
Heifers		hd	10,954
Bulls		hd	7,346
Horses	3	hd	1,500
			320,932
Asset Sale-Lease Back:			
Land			
Base Pasture	1,408		140,800
Irrigated Pasture	141		63,450
Hay Land	282	ac	98,700
			302,950
WHEAT FARM:	Number		Dollars
Asset Sale-No Lease Back:	Number	r	Dollars
Land	1,529	ac	532,398
Machinery	1,525	uc	332,330
Pickup	1		3,457
Combine	î		5,000
Livestock	•		3,000
Cows	82	hd	31,545
Heifers		hd	4,869
Bulls		hd	1,130
Asset Sale-Lease Back:			578,399
Land	1,661	ac	578,360
			578,360

Figure 3.3 Revised Cow-Yearling Production Flow-chart for the Cattle Ranch



also are not made under this option. Real estate taxes were reduced from \$11,264 to \$5,964, farm supplies from \$1,613 to \$854, hired labor from \$9,753 to \$5,164, machine repair from \$5,828 to \$3,086, and miscellaneous from \$200 to \$106 to reflect the reduced acreage. Acres farmed of wheat were reduced to 148, barley to 170, and fallow to 317. Furthermore, government program payments received by the farm were reduced. Table 3.27 and 3.28 show these new payment amounts. Remaining rangeland was rented out on an animal unit month (AUM) basis at \$1.35/AUM since the breeding herd was liquidated.

### Asset Sales-Lease Back

This asset restructuring option involves selling 35 percent of the assets and leasing back assets sold. Table 3.26 above shows the assets sold for this scenario for both production units.

For the cattle ranch this plan was implemented by selling land. Proceeds from sales totaled \$302,950 and again were applied to the overall level of indebtedness as in the above strategy. Land was leased with differing payments. Pasture was leased at \$1.35/AUM for 1,134 AUM's, which is the number of AUM's provided by the acreage sold. Irrigated pasture was leased for a fixed charge of \$7 per head per month. Hay land was leased on a per acre cash rent of \$26.11/ac. The total annual lease payment was \$17,197, which was entered as a constant miscellaneous unallocated cost. Real estate taxes were reduced in this scenario from \$4,700 to \$1,390 due to the reduction of acreage owned.

On the grain farm, machinery was not sold and new machinery was purchased, since acreage farmed remained the same. Proceeds were applied as outlined in the asset sales-no lease back strategy. The land was leased on a 1/3 - 2/3 share of output and selected inputs<sup>3</sup> as shown in Table 3.29.

The crop-share percentage for simulator input was calculated as follows: (owned land x % of receipts) + (leased land x % of receipts) 0.49(1) + 0.51(.667) = 0.83

Table 3.27 Wheat Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon in Asset Sales Strategies

Year	Wheat Acres	Yield Bu/ac	Payment <sup>a</sup> Per Bushel	Total Payment
			Dollars	
Asset Sale	s-No Lease Back		DOTTALS	
1987	148	65	1.72	16,546
1988	148	65	1.88	18,086
1989	148	65	1.88	18,086
1990	148	65	1.88	18,086
Asset Sale	s-Lease Back:			
1987	280	65	1.72	25,982
1988	280	65	1.88	28,399
1989	280	65	1.88	28,399
1990	280	65	1.88	28,399

a From Table 3.17 above.

Table 3.28 Barley Deficiency Payment Calculations Over the Time Horizon in Asset Sales Strategies

Year	Barley Acres	Yield	Payment <sup>a</sup> Per Bushel	Total Payment
		Do	llars	
Asset Sale	s-No Lease Back		illars	
1987	170	62½	0.75	7,969
1988	170	62½	0.80	8,500
1989	170	62½	0.78	8,288
1990	170	62½	0.78	8,288
Asset Sale	s-Lease Back:			•
1987	320	62½	0.75	12,450
1988	320	62½	0.80	13,280
1989	320	62½	0.78	12,948
1990	320	621/2	0.78	12,948

a From Table 3.18 above.

Table 3.29 Crop Share Arrangement For Asset Sales-Lease Back on the Wheat Farm

	Crop share in Lease back plan (%	6)
Yield	83	
Fuel	100	
Fertilizer and lim	ne 83	
Machine hire	100	
Herbicides	83	
Insecticides	83	
Seed	83	
Custom work	100	
Miscellaneous	100	
Drying	100	
Storage	100	

Government program payments where distributed on the same basis as the crop-share percentage and resulted in lower payments received by the owner. Table 3.27 and 3.28 above show the government payments received under this strategy. Real estate taxes were reduced from \$11,264 to \$5,757 due to the reduction of acreage owned.

# Equity Infusion

This strategy refers to the direct investment of outside capital to reduce existing indebtedness. It was implemented by injecting new equity in the amount of 35 percent of total indebtedness of the firm. All proceeds from the infusion were used to directly reduce debt. Table 3.30 shows the amount of funds that were injected and the allocation of funds to short, intermediate and long term debt obligations for both production units.

Table 3.30 Equity Infusion Calculations by Beginning Debt to Asset Ratio For Both Production Units

	Debt t	o Asset Ratio	70%	
CATTLE RANCH: Total Debt <sup>a</sup>	154,505	Dollars 325,850	582,812	
Equity Infusion at 35%	54,077	114,048	203,984	
Equity Distribution: Short term debt	21,631	45,619	81,594	
Intermediate debt	21,631	45,619	81,594	
Long term debt	10,815	22,810	40,797	
WHEAT FARM: Total Debt <sup>a</sup>	312,030	- Dollars - 641,845	1,136,613	
Equity Infusion at 35%	109,211	224,646	397,815	
Equity Distribution: Short term debt	8,103	16,668	29,519	
Intermediate debt	38,355	78,896	139,712	
Long term debt	62,753	129,082	228,584	

Does not include contingencies or accrued interest.

### CHAPTER 4

## RESULTS AND SIMULATOR OUTPUTS

As described in Chapter 2, the simulator generates an annual series of financial statements and ratio analysis for each scenario. Appendix Tables C.1 through C.6 and D.1 through D.6 present outputs for the baseline runs of the cattle ranch and the wheat farm, respectively. With different debt levels, macroeconomic conditions, and management scenarios, 63 sets of such output per production unit (or a total of 126 sets) were considered in this thesis. Obviously it would be difficult to draw any meaningful conclusions from the output if arranged in this manner. To facilitate interpretation, the output has been summarized in Appendix E for the cattle ranch and Appendix F for the wheat farm. Within these appendices results are grouped primarily with debt to asset ratios. Under these main groupings, tables are sub-grouped and labeled as baseline, pessimistic, and optimistic to correspond to the macroeconomic conditions. For each of these sub-groups balance sheets and income statements are presented in separate tables. Condensed summary sheets will be presented and discussed in this chapter.

As noted in Chapter 2, identification of trends or movements of various financial variables is the method of analysis in this thesis. The following sections will consider the following financial variables: (1) total assets, contingent tax liabilities, total liabilities, net worth with contingencies, and net worth without contingencies from the balance sheet; (2) net income with gains and net income without gains from the income statement; and (3) a summary of financial variables which includes ending debt to asset ratio, ending current ratio, average fund availability, cash flow coverage ratio, total net worth change, average net income, ending return on equity, and ending return on assets. Desired direction of movement for ratios included on the summary sheets was indicated in Table 2.1. Due to the number of variables to be considered, the scenario which resulted in the most favorable outcomes for a particular variable is

identified with a symbol (\*). As an example, in Table 4.1 the asset sales-no lease back scenario resulted in the most favorable ending debt-to-asset ratio and is designated by (\*) directly before the result, i.e., \*0.022640. This method of demarkation is used in the condensed summary sheets (Tables 4.1 to 4.24) and throughout Appendices E and F.

Following sections of this chapter will summarize the results for each firm type, on the basis of management and policy options. All balance sheet data and ratios are presented without contingent liabilities in order to shorten the presentation. Each management and policy option will be compared with base runs to evaluate the effect on the firms under different leverage positions. Discussion will focus on the base economic scenario with differences among economic scenarios noted. This organization of the discussion is consistent with the objectives of the thesis. An alternative organization could have focused on the alternatives for each basic firm situation, with all differences discussed relative to the base situations. However, such an interpretation can be made by the interested reader from the material as presented.

### CATTLE RANCH OUTPUTS

# Original Management Situation (Baseline)

Tables 4.1 through 4.9 give the condensed summary sheets from the various scenarios. Baseline average net income followed the trend in leverage levels, as expected, highest for the 20% situation and lowest for the 70% case. Ending return on equity was highest for 40% leverage at 0.0634, with the 70% and 20% situations following with 0.0458 and 0.0573, respectively. Ending return on assets was highest for 70% D/A at 0.0677, while the 40 and 20% D/A cases resulted in 0.0586 and 0.0458; this pattern reflects the amount of income taxes paid. Thus, leverage was favorable in the 20% and 40% situations, since the return on equity was greater than the return on assets. This result arose because the return on assets was greater than the

Table 4.1 Baseline Summ	mary Sheet for 20	% Debt Situ	ation on	the Cattle	Ranch	
	E DEBT BASELINE REDUCTI	1NTEREST	DEBT	ASSET	S ASSET LEASE BACK	EQUITY
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.083929 0.0664	57 0.074183	0.093622	*0.022640	0.031036	0.041023
Ending current ratio	1.708827 3.4834	2.088440	2.883489	*14.09100	12.219686	4.128475
Average fund availability	(765) 8,7	1,124	8,125	48,465	*55,474	7,898
Cash flow coverage ratio	6.773775 11.1636	35 7.701647	6.171893	34.609564	*49.08089	9.883622
Total net worth change	88,689 127,0	13 96,247	99,694	79,962	105,053	*149,269
Average net income	37,001 33,2	79 38,931	*40,011	9,139	24,595	38,979
Ending return on equity	0.057383 0.0565	27 0.058762	0.056603	0.052073	*0.064598	0.053679

Ending return on assets 0.045899 0.044679 0.044378 0.046478 0.034896 \*0.047249 0.040861

Table 4.2 Pessimistic	Summary SI	heet for 2	0% Debt S	ituation	on the Ca	ttle Ranch	
		· - E N DEBT	D I N INTEREST	G V A DEST	L U E ASSET	S	 ENULTY
	BASELINE		REDUCTION	DEFERRAL		ASSET LEASE BACK	EQUITY 1NFUSION
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.097478	0.060406	0.089368	0.090267	*0.015442	0.020676	0.030855
Ending current ratio	1.476320	4.543234	1.680883	3.124599	*19.38198	18.037994	6.106884
Average fund availability	(2,513)	9,157	(1,084)	5,697	42,479	*53,900	6,446
Cash flow coverage ratio	6.632283	11.211058	7.563318	6.102089	34.173718	*48.95359	9.753882
Total net worth change	48,930	96,008	54,645	57,215	39,861	99,853	*110,695
Average net income	31,245	29,659	32,695	*33,445	1,907	19,377	33,419
Ending return on equity	0.053170	0.052658	0.055039	0.052624	0.041315	*0.05828	0.052802
Ending return on assets	0.042064	0.041020	0.040510	*0.04326	0.023740	0.041440	0.040008

Table 4.3 Dptimistic Sc	ummary Sh				n the Cati	tle Ranch	
		E N Debt	D I N INTEREST	G V A	L U E ASSET	S ASSET	EQU1TY
	BASELINE	REDUCTION	REDUCTION	DEFERRAL		LEASE BACK	
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.077670	0.075073	0.078164	0.100105	*0.03950	0.050748	0.050381
Ending current ratio	1.798623	2.850629	1.929552	2.326975	*8.39220	7.388299	3.201819
Average fund availability	637	11,488	2,301	8,722	*53,504	53,702	9,617
Cash flow coverage ratio	6.995772	11.542155	7.842866	6.240221	35.075190	*49.14747	10.068889
Total net worth change	159,833	203,637	166,487	167,617	122,874	117,323	*221,682
Average net income	48,622	46,378	50,329	50,867	21,037	32,709	*50,969
Ending return on equity	0.064937	0.063788	0.066238	0.063999	0.066672	*0.07696	0.063770
Ending return on assets	0.053358	0.051470	0.052083	0.053064	0.049105	*0.05842	0.050692

Table 4.4 Baseline Sum	mary Sheet	for 40% [	Oebt Situa	tion on t	he Cattle	Ranch	
	8ASELINE	- E N DE8T REDUCT10N	D 1 N 1NTEREST REDUCT1ON	DE8T	ASSET	S ASSET LEASE 8ACK	EQUITY INFUSION
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.322981	0.218652	0.303622	0.295688	0.047503	*0.03195	0.168420
Ending current ratio	0.369446	0.639487	0.391678	0.539971	1.496301	*5.48366	0.718026
Average fund availability	(23,622)	(1,701)	(20,092)	(4,147)	18,247	*27,400	(5,609)
Cash flow coverage ratio	2.724896	4.794296	3.289288	2.752987	19.888482	*39.16889	4.038656
Total net worth change	61,354	148,751	75,474	83,357	61,922	95,544	*191,812
Average net income	29,850	23,206	33,380	*35,359	4,135	20,388	34,145
Ending return on equity	0.063492	0.061340	0.069646	0.063350	0.059538	*0.078523	0.060545
Ending return on assets	*0.058609	0.052576	0.051959	0.057650	0.036789	0.056609	0.050297

Table 4.5 Pessimistic	Summary Sn	eet for 4	0% nept 21	tuation o	n the cat	tie Kancii	
		- E N	0 1 N		L U E	S	
	8ASEL1NE	DE8T REDUCTION	INTEREST REDUCTION	DE8T DEFERRAL	ASSET NO LEASE	ASSET LEASE BACK	EQUITY 1NFUSION
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.355366	0.238728	0.327870	0.330480	0.106216	*0.019645	0.185229
Ending current ratio	0.351389	0.608150	0.380290	0.491304	0.712287	*7.744876	0.681392
Average fund availability	(26,647)	(3,347)	(21,698)	(7,921)	11,452	*24,891	(7,133)
Cash flow coverage ratio	2.67387 <b>2</b>	4.684975	3.257103	2.686144	12.667869	*36.20051	3.966864
Total net worth change	16,486	109,398	36,283	35,492	18,585	86,607	*152,948
Average net income	22,958	17, <b>6</b> 85	27,907	27,709	(3,906)	14,972	*28,729
Ending return on equity	0.053284	0.054798	0.063319	0.054076	0.047672	*0.068909	0.054628
Ending return on assets	0.053068	0.048265	0.047532	0.052593	0.027955	*0.047387	0.046059

Table 4.6 Optimistic Su	ummary She	et for 40	% Debt Sit		n the Cati	tle Ranch	
	8ASEL1NE	DE8T "	INTEREST REDUCTION	DEBT DEFERRAL	ASSET NO LEASE	ASSET LEASE BACK	EQUITY INFUSION
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.280325	0.178825	0.254882	0.270206	*0.041993	0.059200	0.129715
Ending current ratio	0.387267	0.743371	0.430079	0.530829	2.751642	*3.287395	0.883065
Average fund availability	(20,713)	2,713	(15,322)	(4,642)	25,985	*27,784	(405)
Cash flow coverage ratio	2.855571	5.286957	3.441434	2.818648	26.845877	*40.42103	4.422257
Total net worth change	138,525	231,940	160,087	146,914	125,187	116,438	*278,164
Average net income	42,802	37,712	48,192	44,940	16,733	29,930	*49,493
Ending return on equity	0.068696	0.066937	0.073584	0.068420	0.082547	*0.091453	0.066199
Ending return on assets	0.060734	0.055674	0.055552	0.060319	0.059420	*0.067781	0.053647

Table 4.7 Baseline Summ	nary Sheet	for 70%	Debt Situa	tion on t	he Cattle Ranch
	BASELINE	- E N OEBT REDUCTION	O 1 N 1NTEREST REOUCTION	OEBT	L U E S ASSET ASSET EQUITY NO LEASE LEASE BACK INFUSION
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.706532	0.497038	0.642200	0.659773	0.704027 0.554324 *0.406053
Ending current ratio	0.172953	0.267612	0.185167	0.225968	0.121567 0.272815 *0.309772
Average fund availability	(64,147)	*(19,222)	) (51,237)	(28,485)	(38,696) (22,221) (27,318)
Cash flow coverage ratio	1.389265	2.379043	1.735996	1.413481	2.188520 *4.940210 1.963728
Total net worth change	(4,759)	173,356	46,884	34,338	(12,587) 61,232 *251,708
Average net income	13,322	6,854	26,233	23,096	(14,833) 8,333 *26,593
Ending return on equity	0.045893	0.061303	0.105708	0.052981	0.035211 *0.109468 0.064634
Ending return on assets	0.067769	0.063548	0.063589	0.068032	0.053753 *0.076327 0.062703

Table 4.8	Pessimistic Summar	v Sheet for 70% Del	bt Situation on the Cattle Ranch
-----------	--------------------	---------------------	----------------------------------

		- E N OEBT	0 1 N (	G V A OEBT	L U E S ASSET ASSET ASSET EQUITY
	BASELINE REC			OEFERRAL	NO LEASE LEASE BACK INFUSION
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.793637 0	. 545109	0.694956	0.724394	0.839496 0.622375 *0.447781
Ending current ratio	0.161592 0	.254531	0.179629	0.213399	0.108813 0.250580 *0.293506
Average fund availability	(74,307) *	(23,595)	(55,033)	(34,508)	(52,005) (29,593) (31,378)
Cash flow coverage ratio	1.354009 2.	. 331732	1.721687	1.395437	1.973779 *4.609020 1.931573
Total net worth change	(78,165)	123,095	(1,070)	(22,520)	(81,982) 21,661 *202,703
Average net income	(705)	(1,386)	18,569	13,206	(29,363) (1,328) *18,645
Ending return on equity	-0.023816 0	.040252	*0.084608	0.002668	-0.104751 0.061239 0.048985
Ending return on assets	0.055064 0	.055308	0.055354	0.055312	0.029241 *0.058030 0.055285

Table 4.9 Optimistic Summary Sheet for 70% Debt Situation on the Cattle Ranch

•	•				
	BASELINE	0EBT	D 1 N 1NTEREST REOUCT1ON	DEBT	L U E S ASSET ASSET EQUITY NO LEASE LEASE BACK INFUSION
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.617237	0.457313	0.575119	0.566304	0.545002 0.503687 *0.360604
Ending current ratio	0.179709	0.262062	0.187457	0.243776	0.140705 0.284824 *0.316406
Average fund availability	(58,297)	(20,603)	(49,302)	(20,757)	(23,731) *(18,507) (25,462)
Cash flow coverage ratio	1.420461	2.393277	1.762106	1.458515	2.524736 *5.251421 2.014769
Total net worth change	84,178	233,370	120,160	130,788	<b>79,586 84,267</b> * <b>324,671</b>
Average net income	29,215	15,517	38,210	*40,867	4,752 20,948 38,535
Ending return on equity	0.094285	0.081173	0.109931	0.090506	0.114890 *0.155331 0.074977
Ending return on assets	0.081931	0.072823	0.068455	0.080145	0.080219 *0.096525 0.067055

average after tax cost of debt. Ending net worth increased \$86,390 and \$59,054 for the 20 and 40 percent debt to asset situations but declined \$7,058 for the 70 percent debt-to-asset case. Ending debt-to-asset ratios were relatively stable for the 40 and 70% situations at 32.29 and 70.65 percent, respectively. A significant drop in ending debt-to-asset ratio characterized the 20 percent case at 8.39. An ending current ratio of 1.70 resulted in the 20% situation, while the 40 and 70% cases ended with ratios less than 0.4. Average fund availability was highest for the 20% situation, as expected, at -\$765, while at the 40 and 70% levels the results were -\$23,622 and -\$64,147, respectively. The cash flow coverage ratios followed a similar trend. In short the solvency position was stable in all situations, liquidity was good in the 20% cases, but poor in the 40 and 70% situations due to high beginning and ending current loan balances (Appendix E).

Average net income under the optimistic economic conditions followed the same pattern as before. However, trends in ending return on equity and return on assets had some differences; the 70% situation had the highest returns at 0.0942 and 0.0819, while the 40% returns were 0.0686 and 0.0607, and the 20% case resulted in returns of 0.0649 and 0.0533, respectively. This reversal can be explained by increased profitability with the improved economic conditions accompanied by an increase in income tax liabilities, the net effect of which improved returns in the 20% case least. Leverage was thus favorable under optimistic conditions in all situations. Trends in net worth were the same, the 20% condition resulted in the biggest increase over the beginning value, \$177,999, while the 40 and 70% cases followed with increases of \$156,690 and \$102,344, respectively. Terminal debt-toasset ratios were greatly improved at 7.76, 28.03, and 61.72, respectively, for the 20, 40, and 70% situations. Ending current ratios were similar to the base case, while average fund availability improved in all cases, being positive for the 20% situation and remaining negative in the other two. Cash flow coverage ratios followed the previous trend.

Under pessimistic macroeconomic conditions the trends in net worth were similar. Ending debt-to-asset ratios were similar for the

20 and 40% cases, though slightly higher, but increased 8.71 percentage points for the 70% situation to end at 79.36. Current ratios ended at levels similar to the base case and the trend in average fund availability was the same but at lower levels. Tendencies of the other measures followed the previous pattern, except in the case of ending return on equity where the 20% case had the highest ratio at 0.0531 followed by the 40 and 70% situations with 0.0528 and -0.0238, respectively. Ending return on assets were 0.0550, 0.0530, and 0.0420 for the 70, 40, and 20% situations, respectively.

#### Debt Reduction

Under this option, net worth increased for all beginning leverage situations under all economic scenarios more than in the baseline scenario. This pattern is explained by the nature of the scenario; Table 4.10 contrasts the amount of debt reduction to the increase in net worth for this scenario and the baseline. This table shows that in the 20% situations, 40% base and optimistic, and the 70% optimistic cases the increase in net worth exceeds the amount of debt reduction. Ending debt-to-asset and cash flow coverage ratios also improved in a similar manner. However, average fund availability was reduced in all situations due to large income tax liabilities generated by debt forgiveness. Average net income was negative for the 70% pessimistic case only. Ending return on equity ratios were reduced in all situations except the 40% pessimistic and 70% base and pessimistic situations. Ending return on assets remained constant or declined across all conditions.

## Interest Reduction

Interest reduction resulted in greatly improved average net incomes. Table 4.11 depicts changes in interest charges versus changes in average net income. Changes in average net income were less than changes in interest paid due to the associated increase in

Table 4.10 Amount of Debt Reduction and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Debt Reduction Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch

	20% D/A	40% D/A	70% D/A
		Dollars	
Amount of Debt Reduction:			
Short Term	21,631	45,619	81,594
Intermediate Term	21,631	45,619	81,594
Long Term	10,815	22,810	40,797
Total	54,077	114,048	203,985
Changes in Net Worth from Original Management Situ		sa:	
Pessimistic	-101,331	-226,324	-443,768
Baseline	30,205	-42,299	-259,743
Optimistic	278,357	227,052	89,096
Debt Deferral Scenario:			
Pessimistic	83,477	96,866	110,564
Baseline	124,714	146,451	171,058
Optimistic	221,802	250,105	251,536

Changes in net worth calculated without contingencies.

Table 4.11 Changes in Average Net Income and Interest Paid in the Final Year Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Interest Reduction Scenario on the Cattle Ranch

	20% D/A	40% D/A	70% D/A	
		Dollars -		
Changes in Ending Interesta				
	-2,856	-10,697	-25,534	
Baseline	-2,740	-9,999	-23,061	
Optimistic	-2,366	-9,506	-21,800	
Changes in Average Net Incom	me			
	1,450	4,949	19,274	
Baseline	1,930	3,530	12,911	
Optimistic	1,707	5,390	8,995	

Changes in ending interest paid figures taken from Appendix E.

tax liabilities. In absolute value and percentage change, ending net income increased most in the 20% pessimistic case, more than \$50,000 or a 450% increase over the beginning value, and to a lesser degree in the other circumstances (Appendix E). Returns on equity remained fairly constant except in the 70% pessimistic situation, which realized an increase of 455%, resulting from large relative decreases in interest costs which increased ending net income. Ending return on assets held relatively constant or were slightly reduced. Ending net worth improved dramatically over the baseline case. The biggest increases occurred in the 70% optimistic situation, as anticipated, nearly doubling in value. Large increases were also noted in other cases, though not as great. Debt-to-asset ratios improved for all situations except the 20% optimistic case where the ratio increased 0.63 percent over the baseline. Ending current ratios increased slightly in all cases and scenarios, as did average fund availability, and cash flow coverage ratios. However, fund availability remained negative for the 20, 40, and 70% pessimistic cases; as well as the 40 and 70% optimistic cases.

## Debt Deferral

Debt deferral resulted in average net incomes which increased markedly in most cases with the largest increase, of over \$45,000, occurring in the 20% pessimistic case, due to lower interest charges in the first two years. As Table 4.12 shows, changes in ending net incomes under this scenario were less than the original situation. Ending returns on equity and assets were relatively stable in all cases but the 70% pessimistic case, where return on equity increased 111% over the baseline. Also, debt deferral improved ending net worth values over the baseline, but increases were relatively slight. Thus, income increases were temporary with this option. A small improvement in ending debt-to-asset ratios was also noted in all but the 20% base and optimistic situations, due to increased tax liabilities and family consumption. Current ratios were improved in all situations, as was average fund availability, though the 40 and 70% conditions all ended

Table 4.12 Changes in Net Income Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for Original and Debt Deferral Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch

	20% D/A	40% D/A	70% D/A
Changes in Net Incomesa: Original Management Sce	 enario:	Dollars -	
Pessimistic	51,159	46,910	30,352
Baseline	5,757	6,172	-4,541
Optimistic	-77,109	-84,575	-79,680
Debt Deferral Scenario	:		
Pessimistic	45,346	40,424	15,749
Baseline	-537	-3,038	-17,592
Optimistic	-82,353	-88,616	-100,122

Since beginning net income is different for each scenario, the changes in net incomes are calculated relative to the beginning values under each scenario using net income with gains (Appendix E).

with negative funds available. Cash flow coverage ratios were relatively stable when compared to the baseline.

### Asset Sale-No Lease Back

Asset sales scenarios were designed to decrease debt and therefore increase liquidity and profitability. Asset sales-no lease back ended in average net incomes which were generally lower and even negative for the 40 and 70% pessimistic and the 70% base cases, due primarily to the reduction in gross revenues and large tax liabilities resulting from the sale of assets. However, as shown in Table 4.13, ending net income values increased more, relative to the beginning level, under asset sales-no lease back than the baseline in all cases. Ending return on equity and assets where generally lower than the baseline except in the 40 and 70% optimistic cases where ending return on equity was higher. Table 4.13 shows changes in net worth values relative to beginning baseline values. This scenario resulted in reduced ending net worth values in most cases, most notably the 70% pessimistic case which declined nearly \$180,000 from the beginning level, due to reduced revenue and tax liabilities resulting from sale of assets. However, the 20 and 40% optimistic situations resulted in slightly increased ending net worth relative to beginning levels, which is not too surprising after recognizing these cases had the highest levels of ending net worth under the original management conditions. Ending debt-to-asset ratios were dramatically improved in all 20% situations and the 40% optimistic case, terminating in the lowest ratios of any scenario considered for these situations. Improvements were noted in the other situations as well, however in the 70% pessimistic case this ratio increased slightly, since ending total assets declined more than ending total liabilities. Current ratios were dramatically improved in the 20 and 40% situations but declined slightly in the 70% cases due to large current loan balances relative to asset values. Large increases in the average fund availability was also noted for the 20 and 40% situations, in some cases as much as \$50,000 but was only slightly improved under higher

Table 4.13 Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for Original Management and Asset Sales-No Lease Back Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch

	20% D/A	40% D/A	70% D/A
Changes in Net Incomes <sup>a</sup>		Dollars -	
Original Management So Pessimistic	cenario: 51,159	46,910	30,352
Baseline	5,757	6,172	-4,541
Optimistic	-77,109	-84,575	-79,680
Asset Sales-No Lease   Pessimistic	Back: 92,404	90,199	67,732
Baseline	74,917	71,684	59,006
Optimistic	35,726	35,119	28,468
Changes in Net Worth <sup>b</sup> : Original Management S Pessimistic	cenario: 36,399	3,954	-90,696
Baseline	86,390	59,054	-7,058
Optimistic	177,999	156,690	102,344
Asset Sales-No Lease Pessimistic	Back: -57,284	-78,561	-179,127
Baseline	-12,993	-31,033	-105,542
Optimistic	47,858	40,613	-4,957

Since beginning net income is different for each scenario, the changes in net incomes are calculated relative to the beginning values under each scenario using net income with gains (Appendix E).

Changes in net worth are calculated using net worth without contingencies over the beginning level (Appendix E).

debt conditions. This pattern was repeated in changes of cash flow coverage ratios, indicating continued liquidity problems in 70% situations.

### Asset Sale-Lease Back

Asset sale-lease back resulted in average net income lower in all cases than baseline levels; however, ending net incomes were improved in all cases relative to beginning levels. Thus, income taxes from asset sales reduced net income in the first year. Table 4.14 compares changes in net income levels relative to beginning levels under the asset sale-lease back scenario to the original management scenario changes. Under pessimistic and baseline economic circumstances the asset sales-no lease back scenario improved net incomes more than the asset sales-lease back cases, which can be seen by comparing improvements in Tables 4.13 and 4.14. Ending return on equity ratios did not change much except in the 40% pessimistic and optimistic cases, as well as the 70% situations where this ratio increased; largest increases occurred in the 70% pessimistic case, 357 percent. Ending return on assets were relatively constant in all circumstances. As shown in Table 4.14, asset sales-lease back resulted in less improvement in net worth values for all circumstances, except for the 40 and 70% pessimistic cases. Changes in net worth relative to the baseline were more desireable under this scenario than asset sales-no lease back. Ending debt-to-asset ratios were greatly improved in the 20 and 40% cases and to a lesser degree in the 70% situations. current ratios followed the same pattern, as did average fund availability and cash flow coverage ratios.

## Equity Infusion

The equity infusion scenario terminated in average fund availability generally better than the baseline case. Ending returns on equity and assets were slightly lower in all cases except the 70% base and pessimistic situations where ending return on equity

Table 4.14 Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for Original Management and Asset Sales-Lease Back Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch

	20% D/A	40% D/A	70% D/A
Changes in Net Incomes <sup>a</sup> :		Dollars	
Original Management Scena Pessimistic	rio: 51,159	46,910	30,352
Baseline	5,757	6,172	-4,541
Optimistic	-77,109	-84,575	-79,680
Asset Sales-Lease Back: Pessimistic	78,031	76,460	64,696
Baseline	65,238	64,802	59,862
Optimistic	51,902	50,254	38,381
Changes in Net Worth <sup>b</sup> : Original Management Scena Pessimistic	urio: 36,399	3,954	-90,696
Baseline	86,390	59,054	-7,058
Optimistic	177,999	156,690	102,344
Asset Sales-Lease Back: Pessimistic	23,118	9,872	-55,073
Baseline	42,117	32,608	-12,886
Optimistic	60,433	59,547	27,376

Since beginning net income is different for each scenario, the changes in net incomes are calculated relative to the beginning values under each scenario using net income with gains (Appendix E).

Changes in net worth are calculated using net worth without contingencies over the beginning level (Appendix E).

increased 40 and 305 percent, respectively. Reductions in these ratios are consistent with leverage being favorable for this case. As anticipated, equity infusion resulted in higher levels of net worth in all situations than any other scenario. Table 4.15 compares increases in net worth under the original management and equity infusion scenarios to the amount of equity infusion. The greatest gain was seen in the 70% pessimistic case which increased \$280,000 more than under the baseline scenario. Ending debt-to-asset ratios in the 70% cases were at the most desireable levels when compared to the other scenarios, with optimistic conditions resulting in a ratio of under 40%. Improvements were also noted at the other debt levels. Ending current ratios were improved in all cases relative to the baseline results, though still low. Average fund availability was improved but remained negative in the 40 and 70% situations. Cash flow coverage ratios were also generally better compared to the baseline results.

# Generalizations and Summary

Detailed analysis of individual scenarios is helpful to understand how suggested strategies affect the financial position of the firm. However, policy and management decisions require consideration of the overall effects of different strategies, rather than details about a single response to it. In general, the cattle ranch used in the analysis was suffering little financial stress. This was indicated by the fact that in all 20 and 40% situations, all 70% optimistic, and some 70% baseline cases returns on equity exceed returns on assets, indicating leverage was favorable. In the other 70% situations, returns on assets exceeded return on equity but more importantly debt-to-asset ratios were constant or declined thereby indicating financial stress was limited in these cases. Statements can be made, however, about the effects of various scenarios on the financial position of the ranch. Profitability, as measured by average net income, was highest in the debt deferral scenarios in cases of lower leverage but better in equity infusion scenarios for higher debt conditions. Ending net incomes were generally highest in

Table 4.15 Amount of Equity Infusion and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Equity Infusion Scenarios on the Cattle Ranch

	20% D/A	40% D/A	70% D/A
Amount of Equity Infusion:	 54,077	Dollars 114,048	203,984
Changes in Ending Net Worth Original Management Scena			
Pessimistic	36,399	3,954	-90,696
Baseline	86,390	59,054	-7,058
Optimistic	177,999	156,690	102,344
Equity Infusion:			-
Pessimistic	98,164	140,417	190,172
Baseline	146,970	189,513	249,409
Optimistic	239,848	296,330	342,836

Changes in net worth are calculated using net worth without contingencies over the beginning level (Appendix E).

the equity infusion scenario but asset sales-lease back options ended with highest terminal values in some cases. Liquidity, as measured by the current ratio, was most favorable under the asset sales-no lease back scenario for low debt conditions, the asset sales-lease back option for middle debt situations, and the equity infusion scenario for high debt cases. However, it should be noted that short term loans were increased, while intermediate and long term loan balances were reduced in these situations. This borrowing practice is an effective method for obtaining capital under emergency conditions but causes leverage and liquidity problems. Solvency, measured by the debt-to-asset ratio, followed the same trend. Thus, equity infusion appears to improve the financial position of this cattle ranch in high leverage situations. In cases of lower leverage, debt deferrals or asset sales are better at strengthening financial positions.

#### WHEAT FARM OUTPUTS

# Original Management Situation (Baseline)

Tables 4.16 through 4.24 show the condensed summary sheets from the various scenarios for the wheat situation. In the baseline, average net income was positive in all 20% circumstances and in the 40% base and optimistic cases. The pessimistic 40% case and all 70% situations had negative average net income. Ending return on equity ranged from 0.015 to 0.02 for the 20% situations, from 0.014 to -0.011for the 40% conditions, and from -0.006 to -0.5 for the 70% cases. Ending return on assets appeared stable at the 0.03 level for the low debt cases, while the 40% debt situations had values close to 0.045, and the high debt conditions terminated in values ranging from 0.04 to 0.06. It is interesting to note that leverage is not favorable for this farm, at least under the original management scenario, as returns on equity are lower than returns on assets. Ending net worth values under the original management situation terminated at higher levels for the 20% base case and all optimistic situations but were lower in all other circumstances. The largest decline occurred in the 70%

Table 4.16 Baseline Summ	nary Sheet	for 20%	Debt Situa	tion on	the Wheat	Farm	
	BASELINE	- E N DEST REDUCTION	D I N INTEREST REDUCTION	G V A DEBT DEFERRAL	L U E ASSET NO LEASE	S · ASSET LEASE BACK	EQUITY INFUSION
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.116257	0.092462	0.106258	0.128562	*0.026049	0.035736	0.032851
Ending current ratio	0.167413	0.952899	0.186827	0.747454	*11.92237	10.426226	0.383571
Average fund availability	(24,888)	(3,779)	(21,259)	2,103	93,215	*94,607	(12,990)
Cash flow coverage ratio	2.467176	4.331667	2.778745	1.438227	*NA	12.442495	3.760953
Total net worth change	43,285	103,281	57,800	54,297	46,864	71,839	*169,867
Average net income	21,318	9,526	24,975	*28,284	11,516	16,291	25,721
Ending return on equity	0.017813	0.018661	0.019668	0.017676	0.021604	*0.026487	0.019726
Ending return on assets	0.032240	0.031105	0.030222	0.034028	0.032204	*0.035200	0.029104

Table 4.17 Pessimistic S	Summary Sh	eet for 2	0% Debt Si	tuation o	n the Whe	at Farm	
		- E N	D 1 N		L U E	\$	
	BASEL1NE	DEBT REDUCTION	INTEREST REDUCTION	DEBT DEFERRAL	ASSET NO LEASE	ASSET LEASE BACK	EQUITY INFUSION
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.139057	0.094347	0.125342	0.131860	*0.023609	0.031397	0.051617
Ending current ratio	0.150042	0.488212	0.166593	0.523864	*13.42264	12.296658	0.269487
Average fund availability	(30,524)	(B,362)	(25,944)	(1,419)	*90,546	89,904	(18,518)
Cash flow coverage ratio	2.344300	4.089314	2.704343	1.427218	*NA	12.326810	3.517234
Total net worth change	(61,322)	282	(42,999)	(41,849)	(9,477)	10,868	*61,518
Average net income	12,700	1,928	17,302	*21,654	7,25B	8,855	17,182
Ending return on equity	0.015155	0.015643	0.016614	0.015442	0.019401	*0.0222B6	0.016680

Ending return on assets 0.032674 0.030264 0.02902B \*0.033792 0.030778 0.031877 0.028245

Table 4.18 Optimistic St	ımmary She	et for 20	% Debt Sit	uation o	n the Whe	at Farm	
	 BASELINE	- E N DEBT REDUCTION	INTEREST	G V A DE8T DEFERRAL	L U E ASSET NO LEASE	S ASSET LEASE BACK	EQUITY 1NFUSION
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.088297	0.093157	0.086563	0.119631	*0.030090	0.048578	0.039037
Ending current ratio	0.197554	0.961897	0.204332	0.981635	<b>*</b> 9.664310	6.811400	0.601341
Average fund availability	(19,275)	(2,045)	(17,386)	6,209	*94,051	91,161	(10,166)
Cash flow coverage ratio	2.615119	4.440099	2.869248	1.453629	*NA	12.476215	3.937758
Total net worth change	237,580	275,250	240,416	243,194	141,535	142,381	*344,994
Average net income	36,729	21,109	38,643	*42,645	15,368	21,149	38,723
Ending return on equity	0.022161	0.022302	0.023425	0.026102	0.025507	*0.028668	0.023132
Ending return on assets	0.032927	0.032207	0.031652	*0.038764	0.034903	0.036129	0.030645

Table 4.19 E	Baseline Summ	ry Sheet	for 4	40% 0ebt	Situation	on	the	Wheat	Farm
--------------	---------------	----------	-------	----------	-----------	----	-----	-------	------

		- E N DE8T	D 1 N	G V A DE8T	L U E ASSET	S ASSET	EQUITY
	8ASEL1NE		INTEREST REOUCTION			LEASE BACK	
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.382935	0.295262	0.346215	0.335747	*0.027763	0.040963	0.207962
Ending current ratio	0.058768	0.087084	0.056561	0.084273	1.799753	*2.139295	0.077383
Average fund availability	(99,933)	(55,644)	(86,622)	(37,563)	9,814	*10,891	(69,538)
Cash flow coverage ratio	1.082451	1.842730	1.319448	0.711498	*188.535	10.801406	1.445566
Total net worth change	(29,219)	102,471	24,023	39,446	25,587	50,949	*237,405
Average net income	2,092	(21,147)	15,403	*21,944	1,442	5,862	13,631
Ending return on equity '	0.014999	0.012844	0.018350	0.012549	0.018587	*0.025394	0.016031
Ending return on assets	*0.049986	0.041198	0.038517	0.044507	0.033915	0.037516	0.038517

Table 4.20 Pessimistic Summary Sheet for 40% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm

	•						
		0E8T	INTEREST	0E8T	ASSET	S ASSET	EQU1TY
	8ASEL INE	REDUCTION	REDUCTION	OEFERRAL	ND LEASE	LEASE BACK	INFUSION
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.463748	0.345626	0.394886	0.382319	*0.022178	0.031464	0.253401
Ending current ratio	0.054207	0.080407	0.054533	0.079284	1.278459	*1.730438	0.072585
Average fund availability	(117,648)	(64,958)	(93,990)	(44,436)	*5,876	4,024	(79,525)
Cash flow coverage ratio	1.031131	1.736826	1.283349	0.701050	*50.92923	9.550379	1.368084
Total net worth change	(186,315)	(21,018)	(91,685)	(74,282)	(26,855)	(3,960)	*111,218
Average net income	(18,553)	(33,390)	5,104	*11,995	(2,682)	(2,292)	713
Ending return on equity	-0.011065	0.007028	0.019595	0.001771	0.017215	*0.023170	0.014694
Ending return on assets	0.042344	*0.042452	0.042307	0.041719	0.034823	0.037725	0.042388

Table 4.21 Optimistic Summary Sheet for 40% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm

		- E N	DIN	G V A	LUE	S	
		DEBT	<b>INTEREST</b>	DE8T	ASSET	ASSET	EQUITY
	BASELINE	REDUCTION	REDUCTION	DEFERRAL	ND LEASE	LEASE 8ACK	1NFUSION
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.308655	0.244666	0.286355	0.285430	*0.032913	0.048253	0.163112
Ending current ratio	0.060300	0.089904	0.058225	0.084134	2.097192	*2.413475	0.080879
Average fund availability	(89,178)	(49,287)	(80,031)	(34,636)	15,067	*19,551	(61,870)
Cash flow coverage ratio	1.143642	1.944163	1.355615	0.721711	*NA	10.989875	1.521485
Total net worth change	186,274	296,198	222,860	223,623	135,494	165,510	*440,546
Average net income	22,401	(5,215)	31,549	*34,908	9,763	20,898	31,619
Ending return on equity	0.019800	0.022308	0.027050	0.020053	0.024271	*0.036785	0.024525
Ending return on assets	0.045687	0.042797	0.040846	0.044723	0.036781	*0.046311	0.040406

Table 4.22 Baseline Sun	mmary Sheet for 70% Debt Situation on the Wheat Farm
	E N O 1 N G V A L U E S
	OEST INTEREST DEST ASSET ASSET EQUITY BASELINE REDUCTION REDUCTION OEFERRAL NO LEASE LEASE BACK INFUSION
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.847918 0.653465 0.733202 0.709110 0.707508 0.670251 *0.504356
Ending current ratio	0.037419 0.047746 0.033346 0.045664 0.037177 *0.049050 0.045325
Average fund availability	(238,114) (143,682) (194,501)*(107,813) (144,607) (143,328) (168,201)
Cash flow coverage ratio	0.573553 0.948474 0.726309 0.393153 0.949056 *1.546920 0.728429
Total net worth change	(246,663) 52,075 (72,210) (34,752) (120,969) (87,227) *283,384
Average net income	(52,269) (77,038) (8,655) *2,128 (38,489) (34,044) (17,919)
Ending return on equity	-0.158442 -0.036301 *0.002912 -0.053769 -0.060549 -0.024198 -0.006737
Ending return on assets	0.049627 0.049840 0.049900 0.050095 0.060803 *0.064872 0.049715

Table 4.23	Pessimistic	Summary Sheet	for	70%	Debt	Situation	on	the	Wheat F	arm
------------	-------------	---------------	-----	-----	------	-----------	----	-----	---------	-----

	ENOING VALUES DEBT INTEREST OEBT ASSET ASSET EQUIT	TY
	BASELINE REDUCTION REDUCTION DEFERRAL NO LEASE LEASE BACK INFUS	S10N
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.963887 0.745257 0.836980 0.795452 0.800090 0.778929 *0.593	3061
Ending current ratio	0.036647 0.045975 0.032220 0.044410 0.036390 *0.046789 0.045	3603
Average fund availability	(255,829) (157,918) (210,770) (118,492)*(154,051) (158,657) (185	,519)
Cash flow coverage ratio	0.558815 0.916911 0.711880 0.389115 0.912390 *1.451554 0.705	5371
Total net worth change	(403,759) (91,105) (223,521) (163,703) (206,328) (192,474) *127	,874
Average net income	(72,914) (94,204) (27,855) *(11,587) (48,102) (50,464) (38	,416)
Ending return on equity	-0.510221 -0.100889 -0.071711 -0.132607 -0.136460 -0.114422*-0.04	5026
Ending return on assets	0.042016 0.042219 0.042281 0.042460 *0.055386 0.053296 0.04	2097

Table 4.24 Optimistic S	Summary She	et for 70	% Debt Si	tuation o	n the Wheat Farm
	·	- E N DFBT		G V A OEBT	L U E S ASSET ASSET ASSET FOULTY
	BASEL1NE	REOUCTION		DEFERRAL	NO LEASE LEASE BACK INFUSION
Ending debt to asset ratio	0.670542	0.529429	0.603512	0.592384	0.564135 0.515467 *0.392935
Ending current ratio	0.038985	0.049504	0.034139	0.046777	0.038543 *0.052540 0.047129
Average fund availability	(207,487)	(126,068)	(178,816)	*(95,482)	(128,435) (120,618) (147,771)
Cash flow coverage ratio	0.600626	1.002266	0.745983	0.397690	1.024975 *1.752281 0.764369
Total net worth change	48,319	295,006	163,002	182,804	24,157 76,048 *537,573
Average net income	(12,135)	(49,880)	16,538	*24,218	(19,445) (6,044) 13,076
Ending return on equity	-0.006881	0.000555	0.027129	0.007721	0.008454 *0.032014 0.019044
Ending return on assets	0.062000	0.051081	0.051055	0.059556	0.069832 *0.072978 0.053148

pessimistic case, over \$443,000. Declines in ending net worth can be attributed to high interest costs, which caused negative net incomes to be recognized in many of these scenarios. Ending debt-to-asset ratios declined in the 20% situations, the 40% base and optimistic cases, and under the 70% optimistic conditions. However, this ratio increased in all other situations with the largest advance occurring in the 70% pessimistic case, which terminated at 96.38%. Thus, solvency problems intensify under the pessimistic conditions. Ending current ratios for the 20% conditions were all above the 0.15 level. while in 40% cases values were closer to 0.05, and in 70% situations approximately 0.04. Average fund availability, as expected, was highest for the 20% situations at approximately -\$20,000, while the 40 and 70% situations followed with -\$100,000 and -\$200,000, respectively, and was negative in all cases. Current ratios and average fund availability values indicate liquidity problems for all circumstances. Ending cash flow coverage ratios seemed stable around the 2.4% level for 20% situations, around 1.0 for 40% cases, and the 0.6 level under the 70% conditions, which also indicate problems with liquidity.

#### Debt Reduction

Reduction of debt resulted in average net incomes which did not improve over baseline levels, primarily due to some of the largest income tax liabilities generated by any scenario considered. Taxes were \$59,000 to \$200,000 more than the original situation (Appendix F). Ending return on equity and assets remained almost unchanged in most cases but returns on equity did improve slightly in the 40% pessimistic and optimistic situations, as well as the 70% cases as a result of increases in ending net income values. Table 4.25 contrasts the amount of debt reduction with changes in net worth for this scenario and the baseline. Debt reduction resulted in ending net worth values which were higher in all cases than terminal values under baseline conditions. The most dramatic increase occurred in the 70% pessimistic case with an increase of \$312,000 over the ending baseline

Table 4.25 Amount of Debt Reduction and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Debt Reduction Scenarios on the Wheat Farm

	20% D/A	40% D/A	70% D/A
Amount of Debt Reduction:		Dollars	
Short Term	8,109	16,680	29,537
Intermediate Term	38,349	78,884	139,693
Long Term	62,753	129,082	228,585
Total	109,211	224,646	397,815
Changes in Net Worth from E Original Management Situa Pessimistic		1s <sup>a</sup> : -226,324	-443,768
Baseline	30,205	-42,299	-259,743
Optimistic	278,357	227,052	89,096
Debt Reduction Scenario:			
Pessimistic	-39,727	-61,027	-131,114
Baseline	90,200	89,391	38,995
Optimistic	316,027	336,976	335,783

Changes in net worth calculated without contingencies.

value. However, only in the 20 and 40% optimistic cases did increases in the baseline exceed the amount of debt reduction. Ending debt-to-asset ratios were improved in all situations except the 20% optimistic case, due to higher tax liabilities. Ending current ratios and cash flow coverage ratios showed similar improvements, though more dramatic in some circumstances. Average fund availability also improved, although remained negative in all cases and conditions.

### Interest Reduction

Interest reduction caused markedly improved average net incomes in all cases, only remaining negative in the 70% base and pessimistic situations. Table 4.26 depicts changes in interest paid versus changes in average net income. The disparity between changes in interest charged and net income increases when moving to more optimistic conditions due to increasing tax liabilities. Ending returns on equity and assets were relatively unchanged in this scenario. Ending net worth levels were lower than in the debt reduction scenario but were higher than baseline results in all cases. Ending debt-to-asset ratios followed a similar pattern of improvement over the baseline in all situations. Terminal current ratios were relatively unchanged in this scenario, however cash flow coverage ratios were slightly improved in all circumstances. Average fund availability was slightly improved over the baseline but lower than in the debt reduction scenario.

### Debt Deferral

Average net income levels resulting from debt deferral were greatly improved over ending baseline values, terminating in the highest levels of any other scenario considered for all cases. However, this measure remained negative in the 70% pessimistic case. Increases in ending net income were not as great and losses were more extensive for this scenario when compared to the original management scenario due to higher interest charges in the last two years, Table

Table 4.26 Changes in Interest Paid in the Final Year and Average Net Income Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Interest Reduction Scenario on the Wheat Farm

	20% D/A	40% D/A	70% D/A
		- Dollars -	
Changes in Ending Inter	est Paid <sup>a</sup>		
Pessimistic	-7,358	-25,847	-52,537
Baseline	-5,905	-22,218	-49,992
Optimistic	-4,321	-18,420	-43,794
Changes in Average Net	Income		
Pessimistic	4,602	23,657	45,059
Baseline	3,657	13,311	43,614
Optimistic	1,914	9,148	28,673

a Changes in ending interest paid from Appendix F.

Table 4.27 Changes in Net Income Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Debt Deferral Scenarios on the Wheat Farm

	20% D /A	40% D / A	70% D /A
	20% D/A	40% D/A	70% D/A
Changes in Net Incomes <sup>a</sup> : Original Management Sce	 nario:	Dollars -	
Pessimistic	121,057	124,316	106,954
Baseline	3,355	16,421	-943
Optimistic	-226,173	-224,779	-218,325
Debt Deferral Scenario:			
Pessimistic	106,065	89,007	39,737
Baseline	-8,409	-19,080	-57,896
Optimistic	-228,232	-244,417	-263,267

Since beginning net income is different for each scenario, the changes in net incomes are calculated relative to the beginning values under each scenario using net income with gains (Appendix F).

4.27. The impact of this scenario on net incomes is therefore temporary. Ending returns on equity and assets were little changed from the baseline values. Ending net worth values resulting from debt deferral were improved over terminal baseline values in all cases. Terminal debt-to-asset ratios were improved in all circumstances except in the 20% base and optimistic situations, as a result of increased taxes. Ending current ratios were universally improved over baseline levels. Average fund availability was better in all situations and positive in the 20% base and optimistic cases. Ending cash flow coverage ratios were lower in all circumstances due to higher interest and principal payments required on average.

### Asset Sale-No Lease Back

Average net income under this scenario was higher in the 40 and 70% base and pessimistic situations. In all other circumstances, this measure ended lower than the baseline, again the result of high income tax payments on capital gains from asset sales. Despite changes in net income, ending levels were generally more favorable than under the original situation (Appendix F). Returns on equity and assets were relatively unchanged from the baseline level. Asset sales-no lease back had ending net worth values lower than ending baseline levels, except in the 40% pessimistic and 70% base and pessimistic situations, again resulting from large income tax liabilities generated by the sale of assets, the highest of all scenarios in most cases. Table 4.28 contrasts changes in ending net worth and ending net incomes under this scenario with terminal values from the original situation. Terminal debt-to-asset ratios were at the most desireable levels of any scenario in the 20 and 40% debt situations, ending in near zero values. However, high debt situation had only slightly improved values for this ratio. Ending current ratios were dramatically improved for the 20% situations, especially in the pessimistic case increasing 8,845 percent. Improvements in this ratio were less marked in medium debt circumstances and relatively unchanged in high debt situations. Similar results were observed in cash flow coverage

Table 4.28 Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning
Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management
and Asset Sales-No Lease Back Scenarios on the Wheat Farm

	20% D/A	40% D/A	70% D/A
Changes in Net Incomes	a:	Dollars -	
Original Management S Pessimistic		124,316	106,954
Baseline	3,355	16,421	-943
Optimistic	-226,173	-224,779	-218,325
Asset Sales-No Lease Pessimistic	Back: 127,752	127,936	118,634
Baseline	68,717	66,609	63,670
Optimistic	-35,099	-51,187	-43,861
Changes in Net Worth <sup>b</sup> : Original Management S Pessimistic	Scenario: -101,331	-226,324	-443,768
Baseline	30,205	-42,299	-259,743
Optimistic	278,357	227,052	89,096
Asset Sales-No Lease	Back:		
Pessimistic	-115,994	-142,646	-322,120
Baseline	-45,693	-66,969	-224,419
Optimistic	77,497	71,457	-39,880

Since beginning net income is different for each scenario, the changes in net incomes are calculated relative to the beginning values under each scenario using net income with gains (Appendix F).

Changes in net worth are calculated using net worth without contingencies over the beginning level (Appendix F).

ratios but with even more dramatic changes. The most notable improvements for this ratio were in the 40% optimistic and 20% cases, which terminated in infinite ratios. Average fund availability was improved in all cases over the baseline but was still negative in the high debt situations.

### Asset Sales-Lease Back

Asset sales-lease back resulted in average net income values which ended higher than terminal baseline values for 70% situations and the 40% pessimistic case but lower in all others. These lower values were again due to income tax liabilities due to asset sales. Table 4.29 depicts changes in net income and net worth over the planning horizon relative to terminal original management scenario values. Comparing results in Table 4.28 and 4.29 show that changes in net incomes resulting from asset sales-lease back were not as great as those changes which resulted from asset sales-no lease back. Final values for returns on equity and assets were little different than terminal baseline figures. This scenario resulted in net worth values higher than the terminal baseline except for optimistic conditions and the 20% base case. Changes in net worth resulting from this scenario are closer to terminal baseline values when compared to the asset sales-no lease back scenario. Ending debt-to-asset ratios were more favorable in the 20% and 40% situations with in values near zero, while the 70% situations were greatly improved, with the highest ratio at 77.89. Ending current ratios ranged from 6.81 to 12.29% in the low debt cases and were improved in the 40 and 70% cases. Average fund availability was better overall but still negative in the 70% situations. Cash flow coverage ratios were dramatically improved in all circumstances.

Table 4.29 Changes in Net Income and Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Asset Sales-Lease Back Scenarios on the Wheat Farm

	20% D/A	40% D/A	70% D/A
Changes in Net Incomes <sup>a</sup> :		Dollars -	
Original Management Scena Pessimistic	ario: 121,057	124,316	106,954
Baseline	3,355	16,421	-943
Optimistic	-226,173	-224,779	-218,325
Asset Sales-Lease Back: Pessimistic	121,766	129,691	117,496
Baseline	-1,908	67,712	87,564
Optimistic	-33,527	-40,111	-35,923
Changes in Net Worth <sup>b</sup> : Original Management Scena Pessimistic	ario: -101,331	-226,324	-443,768
Baseline	30,205	-42,299	-259,743
Optimistic	278,357	227,052	89,096
Asset Sales-Lease Back: Pessimistic	-81,175	-106,120	-294,634
Baseline	-7,037	-27,927	-177,991
<u>Optimistic</u>	89,836	112,965	20,503

Since beginning net income is different for each scenario, the changes in net incomes are calculated relative to the beginning values under each scenario using net income with gains (Appendix F).

Changes in net worth are calculated using net worth without contingencies over the beginning level (Appendix F).

### Equity Infusion

The infusion of equity capital resulted in average net incomes which were markedly improved over the baseline in all cases, with negative values remaining only in the 70% base and pessimistic situations. Ending return on equity and assets again remained relatively stable at baseline levels. Table 4.30 compares the resulting changes in ending net worth to the original management situation. This scenario resulted in net worth values which were unsurpassed by any other scenario under all conditions, as anticipated. Unlike debt reduction, equity infusion did not create income tax liabilities. Ending debt-to-asset ratios were essentially zero for the 20% situations and better in the 40% cases than ending baseline values. High debt cases were helped most by equity infusion in lowering this ratio, as the terminal values were not bettered by any other scenarios. The highest ending debt-to-asset ratio for the 70% situations was 59.30% under this scenario. Ending current ratios were only slightly better than the baseline overall, as was the case with average fund availability and cash flow coverage ratios.

### Generalizations and Summary

It is useful to look at the overall effect these scenarios have had on the wheat farm in this analysis. The first point to note is that this farm is suffering from financial stress especially under the conditions of higher leverage and more pessimistic macroeconomic conditions. Unlike the results from analysis of the cattle ranch, no scenario resulted in returns on equity greater than returns on assets for this farm. Furthermore, under the high debt conditions debt-to-asset ratios are little improved and increase for some scenarios. The 70% cases approach bankruptcy under baseline and pessimistic economic conditions the highest resulting debt-to-asset ratio, 96.38%, came from the original management situation under pessimistic conditions. Looking at the measures of profitability, as shown by average net income, the debt deferral scenario yielded the highest value for this

Table 4.30 Amount of Equity Infusion and Changes in Net Worth Over the Planning Horizon by Leverage Position for the Original Management and Equity Infusion Scenarios on the Wheat Farm

	20% D/A	40% D/A	70% D/A
Amount of Equity Infusion:	109,211	Dollars - 224,644	397,815
Changes in Net Worth <sup>a</sup> : Original Management Scena	ario:		
Pessimistic	-101,331	-226,324	-443,768
Baseline	30,205	-42,299	-259,743
Optimistic	278,357	227,052	89,096
Equity Infusion:			
Pessimistic	21,509	71,210	87,865
Baseline	156,786	224,325	270,304
Optimistic	385,771	481,323	578,350

Changes in net worth are calculated using net worth without contingencies over the beginning level (Appendix F).

measure in all situations. Ending net incomes, also a measure of profitability, were highest for the asset sales-lease back scenario for all 40% situations and for the base and pessimistic 20% cases, as well. However, the 20% pessimistic case was most improved as a result of debt deferral, while the 70% base and pessimistic situations vielded higher values under the interest reduction scenarios. The 70% optimistic case had the highest ending net income under the equity infusion conditions. Liquidity, as measured by the current ratio, was most favorable under the asset sale-no lease back scenario for the low debt situations but was better under the asset sale-lease back scenario for the higher debt situations. Debt-to-asset ratios. indicators of solvency, were most improved in the asset sales-lease back cases for the 20 and 40% debt situations, while the 70% situations had better ratios resulting from equity infusion. Thus, the asset sales-no lease back scenario seems to better the financial position of this farm in situations of lower leverage, but means of improving the higher debt situations do not appear to be so clear cut. Depending on which financial problem is most critical, the appropriate programs could be adopted to strengthen the financial position of the farm: asset sales-lease back for low liquidity, equity infusions for low solvency and interest reductions for profitability. However, the various scenarios do little to improve any of the ratios for this farm. Thus, public programs can maintain the current level of performance but do little to improve solvency for this case.

#### CHAPTER 5

### SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

### Summary

Agricultural economists have devoted considerable attention to the financial stress situation of agricultural producers. Boehlje and Eidman suggest that farm firm survivability has become the most important criterion for farm managers at this time. Many studies have been conducted in various regions of the U.S. in an attempt to better understand the causes of the problem (Chapter 1). In addition, studies have analyzed both public policy and management strategies which might help agricultural firms which are suffering financial stress. Many factors led to the current conditions, none of which alone would have resulted in the present situation. However, together they have lead to conditions of financial stress, as measured by the farm bankruptcy rate, which is nearly that recorded in the 1930's (Shepard and Collins).

Some of the factors which contributed to the conditions of financial stress are: (1) Agricultural prices which turned down reducing operating capital from profits for producers. (2) Land values fell quite dramatically due to a decline in current and expected future agricultural prices; and increasing inflation rates, competition, and income tax rates. (3) Increases in interest rates were unanticipated by producers who relied heavily on short-term operating loans and/or were highly leveraged. (4) Macroeconomic policies, specifically the incompatibility of President Reagan's fiscal policy and the Federal Reserve System operating policy, generated prices and interest rates that skewed economic returns in the economy away from capital-intensive and export-sensitive industries such as farming (Hughes, Richardson, and Rister). (5) Farm programs also contributed by encouraging inappropriate resource adjustment to falling commodity prices. (6) Management practices and manager response to changing risk levels and market conditions lead to

an increased use of debt as a means of expanding production during the high price era of the 1970's.

Costs associated with farm financial stress imply corresponding benefits to be realized by its reduction. Benefits of studying and resolving farm financial stress reach beyond farms and ranches to many related sectors such as rural communities, agribusinesses, and lending institutions. The specific hypothesis tested in this thesis is as follows: some but not all farms and ranches which have undergone serious financial stress in the early part of the 1980's in Oregon can be assisted in withstanding fluctuations in economic conditions by adopting specific strategies which promote financial stability and profitability.

This thesis is related to the traditional objectives of farm management as summarized by Jensen(p. 74):

In 1948 Earl Heady wrote, "Farm management research relates to the study of the economic efficiency and productivity of farm resources. Its specific objectives are (1) to guide individual farmers in the best use of their resources and in a manner compatible with the welfare of society and (2) to provide fundamental analyses of the efficiency of farm resource combinations which can serve as a basis for bettering the public or institutions which condition production efficiency are concerned". He went on to state, "The individual farm and broader industry or social objectives are sometimes looked upon as incongruous. They are not however. Both channel to the same end in respect to resource efficiency.... Agriculture as a competitive industry provides an environment in which the best use of resources by the individual firm can result in the most efficient use of resources from the standpoint of society ..."

These goals, just as important today, were inherent in the stated objectives of this thesis and were the reason for its conception and completion.

One of the specific objectives of this thesis was to evaluate the level of financial stress for two different agricultural production units in Oregon under differing leverage positions and macroeconomic conditions. The production units selected for study were a cattle ranch and a wheat farm, based on their relative importance to Oregon. Under base conditions the cattle ranch had \$865,000 in assets, made up

of 373 head of breeding cattle, 2,600 acres of land, and various equipment and machinery. The wheat farm under base conditions had \$1,652,472 in assets composed of 100 head of breeding cattle, 3,250 acres of land, as well as machinery and equipment. This first objective was satisfied through analysis of a baseline scenario, which was essentially a continuation of current conditions. Debt levels and growth rates were then altered to reflect the desired study conditions. Changing and considering three leverage ratios (20%, 40%, and 70%) and three sets of macroeconomic conditions (baseline, pessimistic, and optimistic) allowed studying of nine alternative situations to the base firm type or a total of 18 alternatives.

Analysis of these different alternative production units was accomplished through a deterministic computer-based simulation model. The model simulates the financial structure and performance of a farm business over a transition period of four years with emphasis placed on the financial transactions of the firm. These transactions include purchases and sales of farm assets, financing terms, debt management, cash flows, tax obligations, consumption levels, and growth rates. The computer-based model made necessary calculations of cash flows and changes in financial statements to derive ratios used for financial analysis over a planning horizon of four years beyond the present input case and is deterministic in the sense that all essential variables are entered by the researcher. Output from this model includes a set of coordinated financial statements for the firm over the planning horizon: a balance sheet, an income statement, statements for changes in net worth, flow of funds statement, and a fund availability report. The model also calculates profitability, liquidity, and solvency ratios used in financial ratio analysis which are provided on a summary sheet. These statements and reports are provided on an annual basis, thus financial information is provided on yearly changes in financial position over the four year horizon. Starting with user entered base farm inputs, the simulator calculates beginning balance sheet entries and cashflows for the first year are then projected, including revenues generated from operations, principal and interest payments, and new borrowing. These

calculations allow financial statements to be estimated at the end of the first year. Utilizing other user inputs--growth rates for changes in interest rates, asset values, price levels, and loan payments--in a feedback loop, the simulator calculates initial conditions for the beginning of the second year. This process is continued, generating financial statements and ratios for each of the four years considered in the model.

Analysis of baseline conditions indicated that the cattle ranch was suffering little financial stress under current conditions. This was indicated by the fact that in all 20 and 40% leverage situations, all 70% optimistic, and some 70% baseline cases returns on equity exceed returns on assets, indicating leverage was favorable. In the other 70% situations, returns on assets exceeded return on equity but debt-to-asset ratios were constant or decreased thereby indicating financial stress was not serious in any of these cases. increases in beef prices (Table 1.1) and future projected increases in this analysis (Table 3.5) explain these results. The wheat farm, however, was suffering financial distress. High debt situations ended with more debt than they started with under baseline economic conditions, middle leverage positions were stable, while lower leverage cases appeared to hold a sound financial position, actually reducing debt-to-asset ratios under all conditions. Furthermore, unlike the results from analysis of the cattle ranch, no situations resulted in returns on equity greater than returns on assets for this farm. Unlike cattle prices, grain prices (Table 1.1) and resulting incomes have continued to drop and are projected in this thesis to drop further (Table 3.6).

Another objective of this thesis was to evaluate various policy and management strategies designed to reduce financial stress. This objective was achieved by analysis of various scenarios designed to reduce stress for comparison with the baseline case. Specific scenarios considered were: (1) 35% reduction of debt, (2) 35% reduction of interest rates, (3) two year deferral of debt, (4) sales of 35% of total assets with no lease back, (5) sales of 35% of total assets with lease back arrangements, and (6) an infusion of equity

capital equal to 35% of total debt. Results from this analysis were intended to show what, if any, courses of action could be pursued by agricultural firm managers and policy makers to reduce farm financial stress.

On the cattle ranch profitability, as measured by average net income, was highest in the debt deferral scenarios in cases of lower leverage but better in the equity infusion scenarios for the higher debt conditions. Ending net incomes were generally highest in the equity infusion scenario but asset sales-lease back options ended with the highest terminal values in some cases. Liquidity, as measured by the current ratio, was most favorable under the asset sales-no lease back scenario for the low debt conditions, the asset sales-lease back option for the middle debt situations, and the equity infusion scenario for the high debt cases. Solvency, measured by the debt-to-asset ratio, followed the same trend. Thus, equity infusion appears to improve the financial position of this cattle ranch in high leverage situations and in cases of lower leverage, debt deferrals or asset sales are better at strengthening financial positions.

For the wheat farm, average net income had the highest value under the debt deferral scenario. Ending net incomes, also a measure of profitability, were highest for the asset sales-lease back scenario for all 40% situations and for the base and pessimistic 20% cases, as well. However, the 20% pessimistic case was most improved as a result of debt deferral, while the 70% base and pessimistic situations had higher values under the interest reduction scenarios. The 70% optimistic case resulted in the highest ending net income under the equity infusion conditions. Liquidity, as measured by the current ratio, was most favorable under the asset sale-no lease back scenario for the low debt situations, but was better under the asset sale-lease back scenario for the higher debt situations. Debt-to-asset ratios, indicators of solvency, were most improved in the asset sales-lease back cases for the 20 and 40% debt situations, while the 70% situations had better ratios resulting from equity infusion. Overall, the asset sales-no lease back scenario seems to better the financial

position of this farm in situations of lower leverage, but means of improving the higher debt situations do not appear to be so clear cut.

The best test of the ability of these scenarios to reduce financial stress occurred in application to the high leverage wheat farm situations, as these cases had the most financial stress. Depending on which financial problems are most critical, the appropriate programs could be adopted to strengthen the financial position of the farm: asset sales-lease back for cases of low liquidity, equity infusion for cases of low solvency, and interest reductions for profitability. The results also seemed to suggest that public programs can maintain current levels of financial performance for producers under financial stress but do little to improve those positions.

### Limitations

Limitations imposed on the findings of this thesis are many. One of the limitations results from changes in tax code, since tax laws have such a large impact on profitability. This analysis assumed the tax code as it existed prior to the legislated change in 1986. Also, since the state of Oregon has a high rate of income tax, dramatic swings in the tax rate assumptions used in the analysis are possible. Another limitation imposed on the results stems from the fact that the analysis was done using representative operations from a particular area of the state of Oregon. Thus, the results can not be easily extended to other types of agricultural production in other regions under differing conditions, because prices and other economic variables only hold for the particular operations considered. However, results obtained in this thesis are similar to those in the S-180 study (Barry, 1986), with the main differences being that the degree of financial stress exhibited by the production units in this thesis was not as great and scenarios other than asset sales proved helpful under some conditions. Other limitations arise from the fact that prices and yields in this analysis are deterministic. Therefore, methods of analysis which allow for probabilisitic or random variation in these variables could result in different outcomes. Risk analysis of variation in prices and yields could also lead to different policy and management recommendations for financially stressed agricultural producers. Finally, considerable uncertainty exists about future land prices, especially if large numbers of farmers and ranchers sell land.

### Conclusions and Implications for Future Research

It was shown in Chapter 1 that the financial stress situation of agricultural firms has become a major concern of agricultural economists in the 1980's, not only at the national, but also at the state level and with good reason. This thesis studied the effects of financial stress on two of Oregon's most important agricultural firms. The major conclusions of this research are: that financial stress does exist for these producers; public assistance programs can do little to improve the financial positions of firms under stress but are instrumental in maintaining current positions; and that according to economic and financial theory under current conditions where prices are less than or equal to average costs, unless financing can be obtained in the long run to pay fixed costs, bankruptcy is eminent. Furthermore, unless programs are specifically targeted to highly stressed agricultural producers, the benefits will accrue to those producers under less financial stress. An example of this type of mistake in recent years, was the payment-in-kind (PIK) program designed to reduce government grain surpluses, as well as reduce grain acreage in production. This program resulted in large government payments being made to large producers who obviously had the most debt. While these producers may have needed the money, they most certainly were not the intended recipients. To avoid these problems, financial-aid programs must consider cash flows (liquidity) rather than levels of debt (solvency). In addition, many different public programs considered in this thesis were found to be helpful under various conditions of financial stress, this does not imply that they are all needed nor that the result would be better if more than one were implemented at one time.

The overriding conclusion for agricultural producers suffering financial stress is that, even the 70% leverage situations can survive and improve if economic conditions improve. Public programs also preserve the capacity of the U.S. to meet increased demand for food and could prove valuable in the event of a natural disaster or widespread crop failure. Alternatively, the effect of public programs may be to merely slow the adjustment process, which must take place when economic conditions change under a market system. For example, it is possible that the cattle sector has already began to improve after adjusting to economic conditions, while the grain sectors, which have public income support programs, are still adjusting. One of the reasons for the higher levels of financial stress on the wheat farm may be federal commodity programs. Another consideration is that not all agricultural producers view their occupation as a business where the important criterion are measured as economic returns, some also receive non-economic benefits from the operation of a farm or ranch which are difficult to estimate. Thus, the decision of whether or not to exit the market for some producers is purely an economic decision, but for others it involves non-pecuniary consumption as well.

Several factors in this thesis could benefit from future research. For example, this model could be used on the same base farms to evaluate the impact of different state and federal income tax codes on the firms, as well as various other taxes such as sales taxes and property taxes. The method used to estimate family consumption before interest and taxes could benefit from more thorough analysis and may be a useful estimation method in future research projects. Evaluation of the effects of different leasing options on the firms could lead to more improvement in financial position in the asset sales-lease back scenarios. This model could also be used to study and/or estimate the optimal level of debt for the two production units considered. Such analysis could have dramatic implications on the results and their interpretation as presented in this thesis.

#### REFERENCES CITED

- Barry, Peter J. and Donald R. Fraser. "Risk Management in Primary Agricultural Production: Methods, Distribution, Rewards, and Structural Implications." <u>Amer. J. Agr. Econ.</u> 58(1976):286-295.
- Barry, Peter J. and Warren F. Lee. "Financial Stress in Agriculture: Implications for Agricultural Lenders." <u>Amer. J. Agr. Econ.</u> 65(1983):945-951.
- Barry, Peter J., ed. "Financial Stress In Agriculture." Bulletin AE-4621. Department of Agricultural Economics. Agricultural Experiment Station. College of Agriculture. Univ. of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign, Nov. 1986.
- Barry, Peter J., John A. Hopkin, and C.B. Baker. "Financial Management in Agriculture." 3rd ed. The Interstate Printers & Publishers, Inc., 1983.
- Barry, Peter J., Marvin T. Batte, Vernon R. Eidman, and Donald W. Ried. "Financial Stress in Agriculture: Policy and Financial Consequences for Farmers." A planning document developed by a sub-committee of Southern Regional Research Project S-180, 1985.
- Boehlje, Michael and Vernon Eidman. "Financial Stress in Agriculture: Implications for Producers." <u>Amer. J. Agr. Econ.</u> 65(1983):937-944.
- Brake, John R. and Michael D. Boehlje. "Solutions (or Resolutions) of Financial Stress Problems from the Private and Public Sectors." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 67(1985):1123-1128.
- Brake, John R.. "Financial Crisis in Agriculture: Discussion." <u>Amer.</u> <u>J. Agr. Econ.</u> 65(1983):953-954.
- Brigham, Eugene F. <u>Financial Management Theory and Practice</u>. 3rd ed. Univ. of Florida: The Dryden Press, 1982.

- Chien, Ying I. and Garnett L. Bradford. "A Sequential Model of the Farm Firm Growth Process." <u>Amer. J. Agr. Econ.</u> 58(1976):456-465.
- Gardner, Bruce. "On the Power of Macroeconomic Linkages to Explain Events in U.S. Agriculture." <u>Amer. J. Agr. Econ.</u> 63(1981):871-878.
- Ginder, Roger G., Kenneth E. Stone, and Daniel Otto. "Impact of the Farm Financial Crisis on Agribusiness Firms and Rural Communities." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 67(1985):1184-1190.
- Gujarati, Damodar. Basic Econometrics. McGraw-Hill Book Company, 1978.
- Hanson, Gregory D. and Jerry L. Thompson. "A Simulation Study of Maximum Feasible Farm Debt Burdens by Farm Type." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 62(1980):724-733.
- Hewlett, John, Tim Cross, and Jay Carr. "Enterprise Budget Cow-Calf Budget, Lakeview Area." EM XXXX. Extension Service. Oregon State University, March 1987.
- Hewlett, John, Tim Cross, and Jay Carr. "Enterprise Budget Cow-Yearling, Lakeview Area." EM XXXX. Extension Service. Oregon State University, March 1987.
- Hewlett, John, Tim Cross, and Jay Carr. "Enterprise Budget Native Hay Production Costs, Lakeview Area." EM XXXX. Extension Service. Oregon State University, Jan. 1987.
- Hughes, Dean W. and John B. Penson, Jr. "Effects of Selected Macroeconomic Policies on Agriculture: 1984-1990." Agr. Fin. Rev. 45(1985):81-91.
- Hughes, Dean W., James W. Richardson, and M. Edward Rister. "Effects of Sustained Financial Stress on the Financial Structure and Performance of the Farm Sector." <u>Amer. J. Agr. Econ.</u> 67(1985):1116-1122.

- Jensen, Harold R. "Farm Management and Production Economics 1946-70."

  George G. Judge, et al., eds. <u>Survey of Agricultural</u>

  <u>Economics Literature</u>. vol. 1 Amer. Agr. Econ. Assn. Univ. of

  Minnesota Press, 1977.
- Johnson, S.R. and Gordon C. Rausser. "Systems Analysis and Simulation: A Survey of Applications in Agriculture and Resource Economics." George G. Judge, et al., eds. <u>Survey of Agricultural Economics Literature</u>. vol. 2 Amer. Agr. Econ. Assn. Univ. of Minnesota Press, 1977.
- Jolly, Robert W., Arnold Paulsen, James D. Johnson, Kenneth H. Baum, and Richard Prescott. "Incidence, Intensity, and Duration of Financial Stress among Farm Firms." <u>Amer. J. Agr. Econ.</u> 67(1985):1108-1115.
- Koutsoyiannis, A. <u>Modern Microeconomics</u>. 2nd. ed. St. Martin's Press, 1985.
- Leathers, Howard D. and Jean-Paul Chavas. "Farm Debt, Default, and Foreclosure: An Economic Rationale for Policy Action."

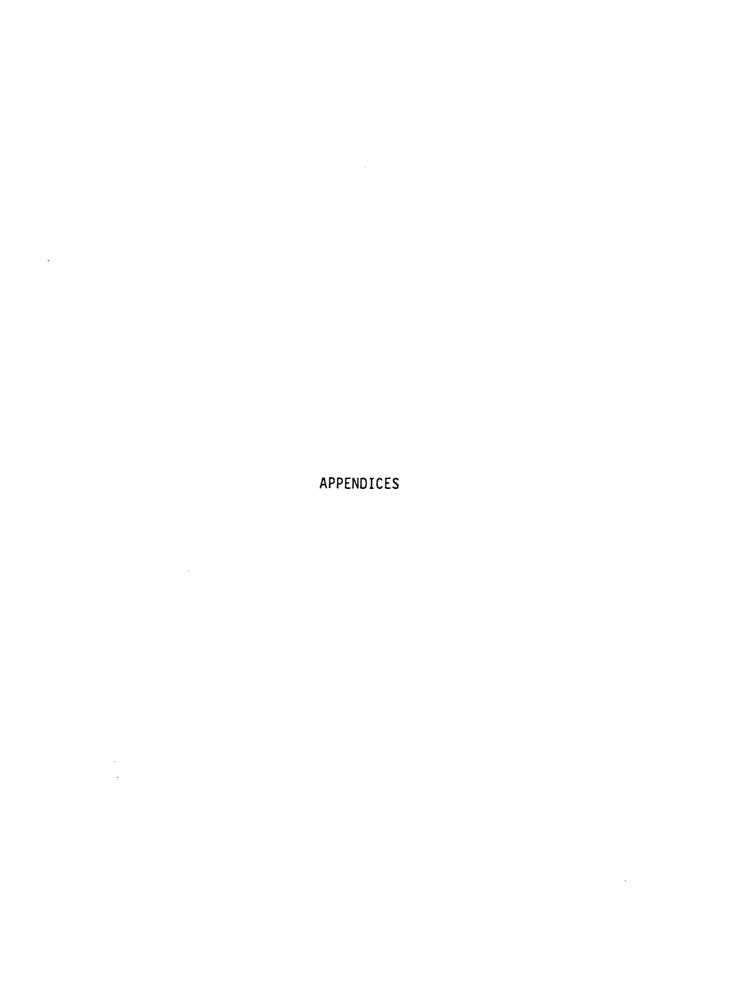
  <u>Amer. J. Agr. Econ.</u> 68(1986):828-837.
- Lins, David A. "Asset Values and Liabilities of U.S. Farmers in Unstable Commodity and Capital Markets." <u>Amer. J. Agr. Econ.</u> 59(1977):178-184.
- Lins, David A. "Financial Stress among Farm Firms: Discussion." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 67(1985):1129-30.
- Lowenberg-DeBoer, J. and Michael Boehlje. "The Impact of Farmland Price Changes on Farm Size and Financial Structure." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 68(1986):838-848.
- Mapp, Harry P., Michael L. Hardin, Odell L. Walker, and Tillak Persaud. "Analysis of Risk Management Strategies for Agricultural Producers." <u>Amer. J. Agr. Econ.</u> 61(1979):1071-1077.
- Melichar, Emanuel. "A Financial Perspective on Agriculture." <u>Federal</u> <u>Reserve Bulletin</u>. 70/1(1984):1-13.

- Miles, Stanley D. "1986 Oregon County and State Agriculture Estimates." Special Report 790. Oregon State University Extension Service, Jan. 1987.
- Pederson, Glenn D. and Diane Bertelsen. "Financial Risk Management Alternatives in a Whole-Farm Setting." W. J. Agr. Econ. 11/1(1986):67-75.
- Penson, John B. and Marvin Duncan. "Farmers' Alternatives to Debt Financing." Agr. Fin. Rev. 41(1981):83-91.
- Schnitkey, G.D., P.J. Barry, and P.N. Ellinger. "The Farm Financial Simulation Model: Documentation and Users Guidelines."

  Department of Agricultural Economics. University of Illinois. 86 E-363, 1986.
- Scott, John T., Jr. "Factors Affecting Land Price Decline." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 65(1983):796-800.
- Shepard, Lawrence E. and Robert A. Collins. "Why Do Farmers Fail? Farm Bankruptcies 1910-78." Amer. J. Agr. Econ. 64(1982):609-615.
- Smith, Edward G., James W. Richardson, and Ronald D. Knutson. "Impact of Alternative Farm Programs on Different Size Cotton Farms in the Texas Southern High Plains: A Simulation Approach."

  W. J. Agr. Econ. 10/2(1985):365-374.
- Smith, Jack L., Robert M. Keith, and William L. Stephens. <u>Accounting Principles</u>. McGraw-Hill, Inc., 1983.
- Taylor, Mike. "Results of A Survey of Oregon Agricultural Lenders." preliminary draft. Department of Agricultural and Resource Economics. Oregon State University, Nov. 1986.
- U.S. Department of Agriculture. <u>Agricultural Statistics 1985</u>. U.S. Government printing office. Washington, D.C., 1985.
- U.S. Department of Agriculture. "Economic Indicators of the Farm Sector National Financial Summary, 1985." Washington, D.C., NED ERS ECIFS 5-2.

- U.S. Department of Agriculture. "Feed Outlook and Situation Yearbook." Washington, D.C., NED ERS FdS-298, Dec. 1986.
- U.S. Department of Agriculture. "Wheat Outlook and Situation Yearbook." Washington, D.C., NED ERS WS-274, Feb. 1987.



APPENDIX A

Appendix Table A.1 Cattle Ranch Base Inputs

	CROP INPUTS							
	Tract 1			Tract 4	Tract 5	Tract 6		
Crop Raised	Crop 1	Crop 1	Crop 2	Crop 2	Crop 3	Crop 3		
Total acres per ye		•	•	•	•			
year 1	400	0	0	0	0	0		
year 2	400 400	0	0 0	0	0	<b>0</b> 0		
year 3 - <b>-</b> year 4	400	0	0	0	0	0		
Annual Yield	400	U	U	U	U	U		
year 1	1.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0		
year 2	1.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0		
year 3	1.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0		
year 4	1.5	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0	0.0		
Costs per acre for		0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Fuel Fert. and lime	9.50	0.00	0.00 0.00	0.00 0.00	0.00	0.00		
Mach. Hire	0.00 0.00	0.00 0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00 0.00	0.00 0.00		
Herbicides	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Insecticides	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Seed	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Custom work	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Cash Rent	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Misc	3.40	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Drying and storage								
Drying	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Storage	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Percentage share o Yield	100.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Fuel	100.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00 0.00		
Fert. and lime	100.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Mach. Hire	100.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Herbicides	100.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Insecticides	100.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Seed	100.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Custom work	100.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Cash Rent	100.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Misc	100.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Drying	100.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Storage Timing of producti	100.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Timing of producti	Crop 1	162	Crop 2		Cron 2			
Qtr. prod. begins	2		0		Crop 3			
Qtr. prod. ends	3		0		Ŏ			
Qtr. sales distrib			Ŏ		Ŏ			

```
BREEDING LIVESTOCK INPUTS -- CAPITAL TRANSACTIONS
Breeding animals at beginning
              No.
                                373
                             387.41
              value/animal
              Basis/animal
                              71.31
                                               year 2
                                      year 1
                                                        year 3
                                                                  year 4
              Depreciation/animal
Price of young animals at beginning
                                      294.45
No. of breeding livestock purchased, sold, died, and homegrown
PURCHASES OF BREEDING ANIMALS
                                      ----- Purchases made in -----
                                      year 1
                                               year 2
                                                        year 3
                                                                  year 4
        Number of animals
                                           3
                                                    4
                                                              3
        Price per animal
                                    1,200.00 1,150.00 1,200.00 1,150.00
        Depreciation per animal
             --year 1
                                           0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
             --year 2
                                                     0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
             --year 3
                                           0
                                                    0
                                                              0 xxxxxxxxx
             --year 4
        Down payment per animal
                                    1,200.00 1,150.00 1,200.00 1,150.00
        Principal payment per animal
                                            0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxx 0
             --year 1
             --year 2
                                           0
                                                    0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
                                            0
             --year 3
                                                              O XXXXXXXX
                                            0
                                                              0
             --year 4
                                                     0
                                                                       0
Sales of breeding animals
                                            0
                                                     0
                                                              0
                                               year 2
                                      year 1
                                                         year 3
                                                                  year 4
        Number of animals
                                          49
                                                    50
                                                             49
        Basis per animal
                                       73.47
                                                 92.00
                                                          73.47
                                                                   92.00
        Depreciation reduction per animal
             --year 1
                                            0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx 0
             --year 2
                                            0
                                                     0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
             --year 3
                                            0
                                                     0
                                                              0 xxxxxxxxx
                                            0
             --year 4
                                                                       0
        Percent of selling value applied
        against intermediate loan
                                      ----- Deaths occurring in
Deaths of breeding animals
                                                year 2
                                                                  year 4
                                      year l
                                                         year 3
        Number of animals
                                                                       7
                                                           0.00
                                         0.00
                                                  0.00
        Basis per animal
                                                                    0.00
        Depreciation reduction per animal
             --year 1
                                            O XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX
             --year 2
                                            0
                                                     0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
             --year 3
                                            0
                                                     0
                                                              0 xxxxxxxxx
                                                     0
                                                              0
             --year 4
                                            0
                                                                       0
```

1

Ouarter 4

# Appendix Table A.1 (Cont.)

Number of animals purchased Year 1 Year 2 Year 3	0
Year 4	0
Non-feed costs per animal ir	year one
Feeder animal	0.00
Vet. Medicine	5.56
Trucking	0.00
Utilities	0.00
Misc.	3.20
Feed inputs and cost per ani	mal
Unitscrop 1	0.0
Unitscrop 2	0.0
Unitscrop 3	0.0
Cost of other feed	96.91

Selling weight of each feeder animal in pounds 770.24

# UNALLOCATED COSTS

	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4	
Hired labor	1,000				
Farm supplies	0				
Mach. repair	4,229				
Bld, fence repair	600				
Utilities	1,500				
Insurance	3,899				
Real estate tax	4,700				
Misc	0				
Adjustments (+ or -)		0	0	0	

# PRICES, INCOMES, AND GROWTH RATES

•					
Prices	Price in -	ar	owth rate	in	
Sellingold crop	vear 1	vear 2	vear 3	vear 4	
Crop 1	year 1 50.00	7001	0 00	יייייייייייייייייייייייייייייייייייייי	
Crop 1	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	
Crop 2	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	
Crop 3	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	
Sellingnew crop					
Crop 1			0.00		
Crop 2	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	
Crop 3	0.00		0.00	0.00	
End of year		-			
Crop 1	50 00	0 00	0 00	0.00	
	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	
Crop 2	0.00	0.00	0.00 0.00 0.00	0.00	
Crop 3	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	
Purchase price					
Crop 1 Crop 2			0.00		
Crop 2	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	
Crop 3	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	
•					
Breeding livestock enterpr	ise (per an	imal)			
Breedingselling price			-2 81	-2 53	
and of year	366 21	2 80	-2 81	-2 53	
Vauna sallina	300.ZI	4.69	2.01	-2.33	
end of year Youngselling end of year	294.45	4.58	-3.99	-5.00	
end of year	294.45	4.58	-3.99	-5.60	
A too 3 Door too A Dool of too	0.00	0 00	0.00	0.00	
Animal Product Price (pe		0.00	0.00	0.00	
	unit)				
Feeder livestock enterpr	ise (per po	ound)			
Feedersselling price	0.6805	4.60	-4.00	-5.84	
end of year	0.6805	4.60	-4.00	-5.84	
•					
Growth Rates	<del>-</del>	grov	vth rate i	n	- <b>-</b>
	year 1	year 2	year 3	year 4	
OLOGOCETON EXCENSES	****	1.00	/ U	<b>→</b> . / U	
overhead expenses	YYYYYYYY	1 60	3.70	4 70	
machinery	-2 99	-4 28	-3 27	-2 99	
huilding	0.01	1 44	1.06	1 25	
building	xxxxxxxx -2.99 -0.01 0.00	1.44	1.00	1.33	
land	0.00	.0.00	0.00	. 0.00	
			generated		-
Miscellaneous income	year l	year 2	year 3	year 4	
Farmtaxable	0	0	0	0	
non-taxable	0	0	0	0	
Non-farmtaxable	12,890	13,573	14,211	14,922	
non-taxable	´ 0	´ 0	´ 0	. 0	
		[	ercent in	-	- <b>-</b> -
Percent of expenses	year l	year 2	year 3	year 4	
accounts payable	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	
prepaid expenses	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	
property expenses	J.00	3.00	J.00		- <b>-</b> -

### **BEGINNING ASSET SITUATION**

CURRENT ASSETS Cash on hand Mkt Securities	Amt. 1,050 4,000	
	•	Market
Crop inventories	Amt.	Price
crop 1	600	50.00
crop 2	0	0.00
crop 3	0	0.00
•	Amt.	
Prepaid expenses	500	

## INTERMEDIATE ASSETS

			Deprectation				
	cost	Mkt Value	1	2	3	4	
Machines	105,400	64,763	5,991	5,991	5,991	5,991	
Ret Acct	8,000	XXXXXXXXXX	xxxxxxxxx	xxxxxxxx	xxxxxxxx	XXXXXXX	
Other	17,800	XXXXXXXXXX	xxxxxxxx	xxxxxxxx	xxxxxxxx	XXXXXXX	

## FIXED ASSETS

				nebreci	a t i Uli	
	Cost	Mkt value	1	2	3	4
Building	181,818	100,000	3,799	3,799	3,799	3,799
Land	68,354	430,000	XXXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXXX	(XXXXXXX
Other	0	XXXXXXXXX	xxxxxxxxxx	xxxxxxxx	xxxxxxxx	XXXXXXX
	Acres	of land ow	wned	2,600		

# BEGINNING LIABILITY SITUATION

CURRENT LIABILITIES	S		inte	rest rate	in
	amt.	year l	year 2	year 3	year 4
Current (Out)	130,340	10.16	9.66	9.66	9.66
Inventory Fin.	0	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX	xxxxxxxx	XXXXXXXX
Operating-crop	0	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXXX	xxxxxxxx	XXXXXXXX
-crop 2	0	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX
-crop 3	0	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX
Acct payable	2,000	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX
Accrued taxes	15,000	xxxxxxxx	XXXXXXXX	xxxxxxxx	xxxxxxxx
INTERMEDIATE LIABI	LITIES	year 1	year 2	year 3	year 4
Amount (Out)	130,340	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX
Interest rate		10.16	9.66	9.66	9.66
Principal payts.		26,068	26,068	26,068	26,068
LONG TERM LIABILIT	IES	year l	year 2	year 3	year 4
Amount (Out)	65,170		XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX
Interest rate		11.25		_	
Principal payts.		4,344	4,344	4,344	4,344

# PURCHASES OF MACHINERY

	year l	year 2		year 4	
Cost of asset Investment tax credit	8,116	8,416	8,820	9,270	
10% invest. credit	8,116	8,416	8,820	9,270	
6% invest. credit	0	0	0	0	
Downpayment	1,623	1,683	1,764	1,854	
Principal payments					
year 1	2,164	XXXXXXXX	(XXXXXXXXXX	(XXXXXXX	
year 2	2,164	2,244	XXXXXXXXX	(XXXXXXX	
year 3	2,164	2,244	2,352	(XXXXXXX	
year 4	0	2,244	2,352	2,472	
Depreciationyear 1	240	xxxxxxxx	(XXXXXXXXXX	(xxxxxxx	
year 2	240	249	XXXXXXXXX	(XXXXXXX	
year 3	240	249	261 >	(XXXXXXX	
year 4	240	249	261	271	

# PURCHASES OF BUILDINGS

		pur	chases ma	de in -	
year	1	year 2	year 3	year	4
Cost of asset	0	0	0	J	0
Investment tax credit					
10% invest. credit	0	0	0		0
6% invest. credit	ñ	Ô	ñ		ñ
on mest. creatt	U	U	,		U
Downpayment	0	0	0		0
Principal payments	-	•	_	•	
year 1	0	XXXXXXXX	xxxxxxxx	xxxxxx	XXX
year 2	0	0	xxxxxxxx	xxxxxx	XXX
year 3	Ō	Ō	0	XXXXXX	XXX
year 4	ñ	ñ	ñ	<i>XXXXXXX</i>	<u> </u>
Jean 4	Ü	Ū	Ū		U
Depreciationyear 1	0	xxxxxxx	xxxxxxxx	xxxxxx	xxx
year 2	0	0	xxxxxxxx	xxxxxxx	XXX
year 3	Ō	Ō		XXXXXX	
year 4	ñ	ñ	ŏ	AAAAAA.	^^^
year +					

## PURCHASES OF LAND

		purchases made in				
	year 1		year 3			
Cost of the asset	0	0	0	0		
Downpayment	0	0	0	0		
Principal payments						
year l	0	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXX		
year 2	0	0	xxxxxxxx	XXXXXXX		
year 3	0	0	0 :	XXXXXXXX		
year 4	0	0	0	0		
Number of acres	0	0	0	0		
		<i></i>				

## SALES OF MACHINERY

Basis of asse		year 1 4,250	sale year 2 4,407	s made ir year 3 4,619	year 4 4,855
Recapture of	investment	_	_		_
tax credit		0	0	0	0
Depreciation	reduction				
•	year l	0	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXXX
	year 2	0	0	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXXX
•	year 3	0	0	0	XXXXXXXX
	year 4	0	0	0	0
Proceeds		4,250	4,407	4,619	4,855

## SALES OF BUILDINGS

			·sales	made	าท	
	year	1	year 2	year	3	year 4
Basis of asset	·	0	0	•	0	0
Recapture of investment						•
tax credit		U	Ü		U	U
Depreciation reduction						
year l		0	XXXXXXXXX	XXXXX	XXX.	xxxxxxxx
year 2		0	0 x:	XXXXX	(XX	XXXXXXXX
year 3		0	0		0	XXXXXXXX
year 4		0	0		0	0
Proceeds		0	0		0	0

SALES OF LAND							
Basis of the asse Proceeds Number of acres s			vear 2	s made in year 3 0 0	year 4 0 0		
FAMILY, TAX AND DEBT FORGIVENESS INPUTS							
Number of exempti	ons	year 1 5	year 2 5	year 3 5	year 4 5		
Family Withdrawal minimum withdr maximum withdr % of net inc be	awal						
Injections		0	0	0	0		
Returns on marketable secu retirement acco	rities unt	5.50 7.00	5.00 7.00	5.00 7.00	5.00 7.00		
Movement of cash cash marketable secu retirement acco		0 100 0	0 100 0	0 100 0			
		100	100	100	100		
FORGIVENESS OF DE intermediate li long term liabi STATE TAX CODE	abilities		0	0	0		
Income	Income less than \$10,000 \$20,000 \$30,000 \$40,000 \$50,000	Average Tax Rate % 5.00 % 7.93 % 8.76 % 9.11 % 9.31 % 9.49 %					

# APPENDIX B

Appendix Table B.1 Wheat Farm Base Inputs

Total acres per year	op 2 Crop 2 Crop 3 Crop 3  320
year 1 280 0year 2 280 0year 3 280 0year 4 280 0  Annual Yieldyear 1 65.0 0.0 6year 2 65.0 0.0 6year 3 65.0 0.0 6year 4 65.0 0.0 6 000 000 000 000 000  Costs per acre for year one Fuel 5.86 0.00 12 Fert. and lime 2.95 0.00 22 Mach. Hire 8.14 0.00 5 Herbicides 11.82 0.00 5 Insecticides 0.00 0.00 0.00 Seed 6.60 0.00 0.00	320 0 600 0 320 0 600 0
year 2 280 0year 3 280 0year 4 280 0  Annual Yieldyear 1 65.0 0.0 6year 2 65.0 0.0 6year 3 65.0 0.0 6year 4 65.0 0.0 6 year 4 65.0 0.0 6  Costs per acre for year one Fuel 5.86 0.00 12 Fert. and lime 2.95 0.00 22  Mach. Hire 8.14 0.00 5 Herbicides 11.82 0.00 5 Insecticides 0.00 0.00 6  Custom work 0.00 0.00 0.00	320 0 600 0 320 0 600 0
year 3 280 0year 4 280 0  Annual Yieldyear 1 65.0 0.0 6year 2 65.0 0.0 6year 3 65.0 0.0 6year 4 65.0 0.0 6 year 4 65.0 0.0 6  Costs per acre for year one Fuel 5.86 0.00 12 Fert. and lime 2.95 0.00 22  Mach. Hire 8.14 0.00 5 Herbicides 11.82 0.00 5 Insecticides 0.00 0.00 6  Custom work 0.00 0.00 0.00	320 0 600 0 320 0 600 0
year 4 280 0  Annual Yield year 1 65.0 0.0 6 year 2 65.0 0.0 6 year 3 65.0 0.0 6 year 4 65.0 0.0 6  Costs per acre for year one  Fuel 5.86 0.00 12  Fert. and lime 2.95 0.00 22  Mach. Hire 8.14 0.00 5  Herbicides 11.82 0.00 5  Insecticides 0.00 0.00 6  Custom work 0.00 0.00 0.00	320 0 600 0
Annual Yieldyear 1 65.0 0.0 6year 2 65.0 0.0 6year 3 65.0 0.0 6year 4 65.0 0.0 6  Costs per acre for year one Fuel 5.86 0.00 12 Fert. and lime 2.95 0.00 22 Mach. Hire 8.14 0.00 5 Herbicides 11.82 0.00 5 Insecticides 0.00 0.00 6 Custom work 0.00 0.00 0.00	
year 1 65.0 0.0 66year 2 65.0 0.0 67year 3 65.0 0.0 67year 4 65.0 0.0 67  Costs per acre for year one Fuel 5.86 0.00 12 Fert. and lime 2.95 0.00 22 Mach. Hire 8.14 0.00 57 Herbicides 11.82 0.00 57 Insecticides 0.00 0.00 58 Custom work 0.00 0.00 67	62 5 00 00 00
year 2 65.0 0.0 67year 3 65.0 0.0 67year 4 65.0 0.0 67  Costs per acre for year one Fuel 5.86 0.00 12 Fert. and lime 2.95 0.00 22 Mach. Hire 8.14 0.00 57 Herbicides 11.82 0.00 57 Insecticides 0.00 0.00 0.00 Seed 6.60 0.00 0.00 0.00 Custom work 0.00 0.00 0.00	
year 3 65.0 0.0 66.0year 4 65.0 0.0 67.0 67.0 67.0 67.0 67.0 67.0 67.	62.5 0.0 0.0 0.0
year 4 65.0 0.0 60  Costs per acre for year one Fuel 5.86 0.00 12 Fert. and lime 2.95 0.00 22 Mach. Hire 8.14 0.00 5 Herbicides 11.82 0.00 5 Insecticides 0.00 0.00 60 Seed 6.60 0.00 80 Custom work 0.00 0.00 0.00	62.5 0.0 0.0 0.0
Costs per acre for year one Fuel 5.86 0.00 12 Fert. and lime 2.95 0.00 22 Mach. Hire 8.14 0.00 5 Herbicides 11.82 0.00 5 Insecticides 0.00 0.00 0.00 Seed 6.60 0.00 8 Custom work 0.00 0.00	62.5 0.0 0.0 0.0
Fuel       5.86       0.00       12         Fert. and lime       2.95       0.00       22         Mach. Hire       8.14       0.00       5         Herbicides       11.82       0.00       5         Insecticides       0.00       0.00       6         Seed       6.60       0.00       8         Custom work       0.00       0.00       0	
Fert. and lime       2.95       0.00       22         Mach. Hire       8.14       0.00       5         Herbicides       11.82       0.00       5         Insecticides       0.00       0.00       0         Seed       6.60       0.00       8         Custom work       0.00       0.00       0	2.82 0.00 6.96 0.00
Mach. Hire       8.14       0.00       5         Herbicides       11.82       0.00       5         Insecticides       0.00       0.00       0         Seed       6.60       0.00       8         Custom work       0.00       0.00       0	2.88 0.00 0.00 0.00
Insecticides       0.00       0.00       0         Seed       6.60       0.00       8         Custom work       0.00       0.00       0	5.35 0.00 0.00 0.00
Seed         6.60         0.00         8           Custom work         0.00         0.00         0	5.21 0.00 0.00 0.00
Custom work 0.00 0.00 0	0.00 0.00 0.00 0.00
	8.25 0.00 0.00 0.00
	0.00 $0.00$ $0.00$ $0.00$
	0.00 $0.00$ $0.00$ $0.00$
	5.00 0.00 0.00 0.00
Drying and storage costs per unit for year	
	0.00 $0.00$ $0.00$ $0.00$
	0.00 $0.00$ $0.00$
Percentage share of production	
	0.00 $0.00$ $100.00$ $0.00$
	0.00 $0.00$ $100.00$ $0.00$
	0.00 $0.00$ $100.00$ $0.00$
	$egin{array}{ccccccc} 0.00 & 0.00 & 100.00 & 0.00 \ 0.00 & 0.00 & 0.00 \ \end{array}$
	$egin{array}{ccccccc} 0.00 & 0.00 & 100.00 & 0.00 \ 0.00 & 0.00 & 0.00 \ \end{array}$
	0.00  0.00  100.00  0.00
	0.00 0.00 100.00 0.00
	0.00 0.00 100.00 0.00
	0.00 0.00 100.00 0.00
	0.00 0.00 100.00 0.00
	0.00 0.00 100.00 0.00
Timing of production and sales	0.00 100.00 0.00
	op 2 Crop 3
Qtr. prod. begins 4	
Qtr. prod. ends 3	2 2
Qtr. sales distributed 1	2 3 2

```
BREEDING LIVESTOCK INPUTS -- CAPITAL TRANSACTIONS
Breeding animals at beginning
                              100
             No.
                            375.44
             value/animal
             Basis/animal
                            24.00
                                    year 1
                                             year 2
                                                     year 3
                                                              year 4
             Depreciation/animal
Price of young animals at beginning
No. of breeding livestock purchased, sold, died, and homegrown
PURCHASES OF BREEDING ANIMALS
                                    ----- Purchases made in ------
                                    year 1 year 2
                                                      year 3
                                                              year 4
       Number of animals
                                                  1
       Price per animal
                                  1,200.00 1,200.00 1,200.00 1,200.00
       Depreciation per animal
            --year 1
                                         --year 2
                                                  0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
            --year 3
                                         0
                                                  0
                                                          0 xxxxxxxxx
                                         0 .
            --year 4
       Down payment per animal 1,200.00 1,200.00 1,200.00 1,200.00
       Principal payment per animal
            --year 1
                                         0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
            --year 2
                                                  0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
                                         0
            --year 3
                                                          0 xxxxxxxxx
            --year 4
                                         0
                                                  0
                                                          0
                                                                   0
Sales of breeding animals
                                         0
                                             year 2
                                                      year 3
                                                              year 4
                                    year 1
       Number of animals
                                                                  15
                                        15
                                                 15
                                                          15
                                     80.00
       Basis per animal
                                              80.00
                                                       80.00
       Depreciation reduction per animal
            --year 1
                                         0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
            --year 2
                                         0
                                                  0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
            --year 3
                                         0
                                                           0 xxxxxxxxx
            --year 4
                                                  0
                                                           0
        Percent of selling value applied
        against intermediate loan
                                         0
                                                  0
                                    ----- Deaths occurring in -----
Deaths of breeding animals
                                                      year 3
                                                              year 4
                                    year 1
                                             year 2
        Number of animals
                                                                   2
                                      0.00
        Basis per animal
                                               0.00
                                                        0.00
                                                                 0.00
        Depreciation reduction per animal
             --year 1
                                         0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
                                               --year 2
                                         0
             --year 3
                                                           0 XXXXXXXXX
             --year 4
                                         0
                                                  0
                                                           0
```

## Appendix Table B.1 (Cont.)

Number of animals purchased	per quarter
Year 1	0
Year 2	0
Year 3	0
Year 4	0
Non-feed costs per animal in	year one
Feeder animal	0.00
Vet. Medicine	0.00
Trucking	0.00
Utilities	0.00
Misc.	0.00
Feed inputs and cost per ani	mal

Units--crop 1 Units--crop 2 Units--crop 3 0.0 0.0 0.0 Cost of other feed 0.00

Selling weight of each feeder animal in pounds

#### UNALLOCATED COSTS

	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4
Hired labor	9,753			
Farm supplies	1,613			
Mach. repair	5,828			
Bld, fence repair	0			
Utilities	2,400			
Insurance	2,080			
Real estate tax	11,264			
Misc	200			
Adjustments (+ or -)		0	0 .	0

# PRICES, INCOMES, AND GROWTH RATES

ŕ	•				
Prices Sellingold crop Crop 1 Crop 2 Crop 3 Sellingnew crop	Price in - year 1 2.81 1.96 0.00	year 2 -5.69 -2.55 0.00	rowth rate year 3 0.00 1.05 0.00	in year 4 0.00 0.00 0.00	
Crop 1 Crop 2 Crop 3 End of year	1.96		0.00 1.05 0.00	0.00	
Crop 1 Crop 2 Crop 3	1.96		0.00 1.05 0.00	0.00	
Crop 1 Crop 2 Crop 3	2.81 1.96 0.00	-5.69 -2.55 0.00	0.00 1.05 0.00	0.00 0.00 0.00	
Breeding livestock enterpr Breedingselling pric end of year Youngselling end of year	e 386.01	2.26	-2.21 -2.21 -3.92 -3.92	-3.40 -3.40 -5.72 -5.72	
Animal Product Price (pe Feeder livestock enterpr Feedersselling price end of year	unit) ise (per po 0.00	und) 0.00	0.00		
Growth Rates		grov	vth rate i	n	-
production expenses overhead expenses machinery building land	0.00	1.60 1.60 -13.81 -1.91 0.00	3.70 3.70 -12.90 -2.28 0.00	4.70 4.70 -12.65 -2.00	
Miscellaneous income Farmtaxablenon-taxable Non-farmtaxablenon-taxable	year 1 56,037 0 19,545 0	year 2 60,465 0 20,581	year 3 60,547 0 21,548 0	year 4 61,084 0 22,626 0	
Percent of expenses accounts payable prepaid expenses	year 1 3.00 3.00	year 2 3.00 3.00	percent in year 3 3.00 3.00	year 4 3.00 3.00	<b></b>

#### BEGINNING ASSET SITUATION

CURRENT ASSETS	Amt.	
Cash on hand	1,050	
Mkt Securities	4,020	
		Market
Crop inventories	Amt.	Price
crop 1	9,000	2.81
crop 2	4,167	1.96
crop 3	0	0.00
·	Amt.	
Prepaid expenses	2,800	

#### INTERMEDIATE ASSETS

			Deprectation				
	cost	Mkt Value	1	2	3	4	
Machines	309,850	251,200	52,304	48,615	7,350	7,350	
Ret Acct	8,405	XXXXXXXXX	(XXXXXXXXX	xxxxxxxxx	(XXXXXXXXX	xxxxxxx	
Other	17,800	XXXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXX	

#### FIXED ASSETS

				nebreci	at 1011	
	Cost	Mkt value	1	2	3	4
Building	64,166	149,069	1,620	1,440	1,260	1,080
Land	599,000	1,131,647	XXXXXXXXXX	(XXXXXXXXX	XXXXXXXX	XXXXXXX
Other	0	XXXXXXXXX	xxxxxxxxx	(XXXXXXXXX	xxxxxxxx	XXXXXXX
	Acres	of land or	wned	3,250		

# BEGINNING LIABILITY SITUATION

CURRENT LIABILITIES				interest	t rate	in
	amt.	year	1 year	r 2 ye	ear 3	year 4
Current (Out)	47,656	10.1	.6 9	. 66	9.66	9.66
Inventory Fin.	0	XXXXXXX	(XXXXXXX	XXXXXXX	xxxxxx	xxxxxxx
Operating-crop	0	XXXXXXX	XXXXXXX	XXXXXXX	xxxxxx	XXXXXXX
-crop 2	0	XXXXXXX	(XXXXXXX	XXXXXXX	XXXXXX	xxxxxxx
-crop 3	0	XXXXXXX	XXXXXXX	XXXXXXX	XXXXXX	XXXXXXX
Acct payable	2,802	XXXXXXX	(XXXXXXX	XXXXXXX	XXXXXX	XXXXXXX
Accrued taxes	15,115	xxxxxx	(XXXXXXX	xxxxxx	xxxxxx	xxxxxxx
INTERMEDIATE LIABILI	TIES	year	1 year	r 2 ye	ear 3	year 4
Amount (Out) 2	25,384	XXXXXX	XXXXXXX	XXXXXXX	XXXXXX	XXXXXXX
Interest rate		10.1	.6 9	. 66	9.66	9.66
Principal payts.		81,06	64 81,0	064 5	5,669	0
LONG TERM LIABILITIE	S	year	1 year	r 2 ye	ear 3	year 4
	68,805	XXXXXX	XXXXXXX	XXXXXXX	XXXXXX	XXXXXXX
Interest rate				.31	7.26	7.17
Principal payts.		48,48	35 52,	163 56	5,120	60,384

## PURCHASES OF MACHINERY

	-	purchases made in
	year 1	year 2 year 3 year 4
Cost of asset	59,000	0 0 0
Investment tax credit		
10% invest. credit	44,000	0 0 0
6% invest. credit	15,000	
0% invest. Credit	13,000	0 0
Downpayment	3,750	0 0 0
Principal payments	,,,,,,	
year l	12,550	XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX
year 2	12,550	0 xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
year 3	8,800	0 0 xxxxxxxxx
year 4	8,800	0 0 0
Depreciationyear 1	9.908	xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx
year 2	14,725	
——————————————————————————————————————		
year 3	14,162	
year 4	8,778	0 0 0

## PURCHASES OF BUILDINGS

			purcha	ises made	in
	year	1	year 2	year 3	year 4
Cost of asset		0	0	0	0
Investment tax credit					
10% invest. credit		0	0	0	0
6% invest. credit		ñ	ñ	Õ	ň
0% Invest. Cleart		٠	•	U	· ·
Downpayment		Ω	0	0	O
Principal payments		•		· ·	· ·
year 1		Λ	xxxxxxxxxx		·
_		~			
year 2		U	0 xx	(XXXXXXXXX	XXXXXXX
year 3		0	0	0 xx	XXXXXXX
year 4		0	0	0	0
Depreciationyear 1		Λ	xxxxxxxxxx	·vvvvvvvv	·vvvvvv
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		~			
year 2		U	0 xx	XXXXXXXXX	XXXXXXX
year 3		0	0	0 xx	XXXXXXX
year 4		0	0	0	0

## PURCHASES OF LAND

		purchases made in					
	year	_		year 3			
Cost of the asset		0	0	0	0		
Downpayment		0	0	0	0		
Principal payments							
year 1		0	xxxxxxxx	(XXXXXXXXXX	(XXXXXXX		
year 2		0	0	XXXXXXXXX	(XXXXXXX		
year 3		0	0	0 >	(XXXXXXX		
year 4		0	0	0	0		
Number of acres		0	0	0	0		

# SALES OF MACHINERY

				sales	made	in	
		year	1	year 2	year	3	year 4
Basis of asse	et	-	0	0	-	0	0
Recapture of	investment						
tax credit			0	0		0	0
Depreciation	reduction						
•	year 1		0	XXXXXXXXXX	xxxxx	XX	XXXXXXXX
	year 2		0	0 x	xxxxx	XX	XXXXXXXX
	year 3		0	0		0	XXXXXXXX
	year 4		0	0		0	0
Proceeds			0	0		0	0

# SALES OF BUILDINGS

	vear		year 2	made year		- 4
Basis of asset	_	ō	0	J 0 4.	0	Ò
Recapture of invest	ment	_	•		•	•
tax credit Depreciation reduct	ion	U	U		U	U
yea	_	0	xxxxxxxxx	xxxxx	xxxxxxx	(XXX
year	2	0	0 x	xxxxx	XXXXXXX	(XXX
year	3	0	0		0 xxxxxx	(XXX
year	4	0	0		0	0
Proceeds		0	0		0	0

Appendix Table B.1 (Cont.)					
	SALES OF	LAND			
Basis of the asset Proceeds Number of acres sold	year 1 0 0	year 2 0 0	made in year 3 0 0 0	year 4 0 0	
FAMILY, TAX	AND DEBT F	ORGIVENE	SS INPUTS		
Number of exemptions	year 1 5	year 2 5	year 3 5	year 4 5	
Family Withdrawals minimum withdrawal maximum withdrawal % of net inc before T&I	17,679 0 35	18,616 0 35	19,491 0 35	20,465 0 35	
Injections	0	0	0	0	
Returns on marketable securities retirement account					
Movement of cash cash marketable securities retirement account	0 100 0	0 100 0		0 100 0	
FORGIVENECC OF DEDT	100	100	100	100	
FORGIVENESS OF DEBT intermediate liabilities long term liabilities STATE TAX CODE	0 0	0	0	0	
Income Income greater less than than \$10,000 \$20,000 \$20,000 \$30,000 \$40,000 \$40,000 \$50,000	Average Tax Rate % 5.00 % 7.93 % 8.76 % 9.11 % 9.31 % 9.49 %				

APPENDIX C

Appendix Table C.1 Ca	ittle Ranch	: BALANCE	SHEET (M	ARKET VALUE	<u>ES)</u>
	Beg.	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4
ASSETS					
Current Assets	1 050	0.040	0 474	4 110	4 670
Cash	1,050	3,243	3,474	4,110	4,672
Marketable Securitie		0	14 000	0	14 000
Inventoriesgrain	30,000	14,987	14,989	14,989	14,989
livestock	64,732	64,732	67,710	65,002	61,206
Prepaid expenses	500	348	354	367	384
Investment in growin	ig O	0	0	0	0
crop Total Current Assets	100,282	0 83,310	0 86,527	0 84,468	0 81,252
Intermediate Assets	100,262	63,310	00,527	04,400	01,232
Breeding stock	144,504	136,596	140,544	136,595	133,139
Machinery	64,763	68,167	70,632	73,953	77,537
Retirement accounts	8,000	8,560	9,159	9,800	10,486
Other	17,800	17,800	17,800	17,800	17,800
Total Inter. assets	235,067	231,123	238,135	238,148	238,962
Fixed Assets	233,007	231,123	230,133	230,140	230,302
Building	100,000	99,990	101,430	102,505	103,889
Land	430,000	430,000	430,000	430,000	430,000
Other	0	0	0	0	0
Total Fixed Assets	530,000	529,990	531,430	532,505	533,889
Total Assets	865,349	844,423	856,092	855,120	854,103
	000,010	.,,	300,002	000,120	551,155
LIABILITIES					
Current loans	130,340	129,125	150,845	169,263	187,355
Inventory financing	. 0	. 0	, O	´ 0	. 0
Accounts payable	2,000	348	354	367	384
Accrued interest	3,311	3,280	3,643	4,088	4,525
Accrued taxes	15,000	22,013	18,846	14,199	8,207
Current of inter. &					•
long term loans	30,412	33,873	34,958	33,751	19,457
Contingencies	56,356	47,425	49,198	47,587	45,328
Total Cur. Liabilities	3 237,419	236,065	257,844	269,254	265,257
Intermediate loans	104,272	75,698	48,520	23,030	12,119
Contingencies	23,146	22,970	25,441	26,277	27,334
Total Inter. Liab.	127,418	98,669	73,961	49,307	39,453
Long term loans	60,826	56,482	52,138	47,794	43,812
Contingencies	66,588	67,490	68,736	69,896	71,129
Total Long Term liab.	127,414	123,972	120,874	117,690	114,941
Total Liabilities	492,251	458,705	452,679	436,251	419,650
Net Worth with cont.	373,099	385,718	403,414	418,869	434,452
Net Worth W/O cont.	519,189	523,603	546,788	562,629	578,243
		• • • • • • • • •			• • • • • • • •

Appendix Table C.2 Cattle Ranc	h: INCOME	STATEMENT	<u> </u>	
Gross revenue	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4
Crop sales Market livstck. & prod. sales Breeding livestock sales	14,987 129,465 17.944	0 135,420 18,840	0 130,004 17,944	0 122,411 17,490
Inventory adjustmentscrops market livestock breeding livestock	115.0151	.3	1,1	L J
Other farm income Gross revenue	139,475	0	0	0
Expenses Direct expenses Crop purchases	53,104 0	52,430 29	54,370 26	56,925 27
Livestock purchases Overhead expenses A/P adjustment	3,600 15,928 (1,652)	4,600 16,183	3,600 16,782 13	
Prepaid adjustment Investment in crops adjustment Total expenses	152	(6) 0	0	0
Depreciation	10,030	10,279	·	10,811
Income from operations Misc. non-farm income Interest income	58,313 12,890 615	77,667 13,573 599		42,717 14,922 686
Income before taxes and interes Interest costs Taxes Net income	t 71,818 29,813 22,013 19,993	91,840 27,840 18,846 45,154	26,732 14,199	
Realized gains from sales Unrealized gains from mkt. chng	0 s. 9,558	0 10,175		
Net income after gains			40,629	
Appendix Table C.3 Cattle Ranc	h: CHANGE	S IN NET 1	NORTH	
	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4
Beginning net worth W/O cont. Net income Realized and unrealized gains Withdrawals	19,993 9,558	45,154	546,788 29,894 10,735 (24,789)	24,358 11,364
Injections & debt forgiveness Ending net worth without cont.	0 523,603	0 546,788	0 562,629	0 577,886

Appendix Table C.4 Cattle Ranch:	FLOW OF	FUNDS ST	ATEMENT	
Beginning cash	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4
Plus	1,050	3,243	3,474	4,110
Cash income from operations	75,420	66,779	58,826	47,890
Other income	12,945	13,573	14,211	14,922
Cash generated by capital sales	17,944	18,840	17,944	17,847
Injections	0	0	0	0
Less Interest payments Downpayments Tax payments Principal payments Withdrawals	29,843	27,476	26,287	25,322
	5,223	6,283	5,364	6,454
	15,000	22,013	18,846	14,199
	31,699	32,764	33,478	31,748
	25,136	32,144	24,789	20,465
Adjustments Inventory financing Current debt Marketable securities Retirement accounts	(1,215) 4,000 0	21,720 0 0	18,418 0 0	0 18,092 0 0
Ending cash	3,243	3,474	4,110	4,672

Appendix Table C.5 Cattle	Ranch: FUND	AVAILABILTY	REPORT	
Net Income + depreciation	Year 1 19,993 10,030	Year 2 45,154 10,279	Year 3 29,894 10,540	Year 4 24,358 10,811
<ul> <li>+ cash generated by capital sales</li> <li>+ injections</li> <li>- withdrawals</li> <li>- downpayments</li> </ul>	0 0 25,136 5,223	0 0 32,144 6,283	0 0 24,789 5,364	0 0 20,465 6,454
Total Funds Available to Repay Principal	(336)	17,006	10,282	8,250
- principal payments	31,699	32,764	33,478	31,748
Funds Available For Alternative Uses	(32,036)	(15,758)	(23,196)	(23,497)

Appendix Table C.6 Cattle	Ranch: SUMMAR	Y SHEET		
В	eg. Year l	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4
Net income Net income after gain Net income from operations Cash income from operations Maximum current loan Changes in net worth with c	19,993 29,551 58,313 75,420 145,054 ont. 12,620	45,154 55,329 77,667 66,779 159,192 17,695	29,894 40,629 55,972 58,826 179,050 15,456	24,358 35,723 42,717 47,890 195,155 15,583
RATIO ANALYSIS WITH CONTING Return on assets Cost of Debt Return on equity without ga Return on equity with gain	0.0576 0.0374	0.0864 0.0374 0.1171 0.1434	0.0661 0.0389 0.0741 0.1007	0.0586 0.0415 0.0582 0.0853
Current ratio 0.4 Intermediate ratio 1.8 Fixed ratio 4.1 Debt to asset ratio 0.5	448 2.3424 597 4.2751	0.3356 3.2197 4.3966 0.5288	0.3137 4.8299 4.5246 0.5102	0.3063 6.0569 4.6449 0.4913
Interest coverage ratio Cash flow coverage ratio Debt to income ratio	2.41 2.86 16.66	3.30 2.80 8.29	2.65 2.72 11.14	2.26 2.72 12.21
RATIO ANALYSIS WITHOUT CONT Return on assets Cost of Debt Return on equity without ga Return on equity with gain	0.0576 0.0531	0.0864 0.0535 0.0862 0.1057	0.0661 0.0569 0.0547 0.0743	0.0586 0.0619 0.0433 0.0635
Current ratio 0.5 Intermediate ratio 2.2 Fixed ratio 8.7 Debt to asset ratio 0.4	544 3.0532 134 9.3833	0.4147 4.9080 10.1928 0.3613	0.3811 10.3409 11.1417 0.3420	0.3694 19.7179 12.1859 0.3230
AVERAGE FUND AVAILABLITY:	(23,622)			

NA denotes a ratio that is infinite

# APPENDIX D

Appendix Table D.1 Wh	eat Farm:	BALANCE	SHEET (MA	RKET VALUES	S)
	Beg.	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4
ASSETS					
Current Assets				_	
Cash	1,050	3,934	6,481	8,633	9,821
Marketable Securitie		0	0	0	0
Inventoriesgrain	33,457	0	0	0	0
livestock	0	0	0	0	0
Prepaid expenses	2,800	474	481	499	522
Investment in growing					
crop	15,480	15,480			
Total Current Assets	56,807	19,887	22,690	25,441	27,420
Intermediate Assets					
Breeding stock	37,544	38,601	39,473		
Machinery	251,200	270,960			
Retirement accounts	8,405	8,993	9,623		
Other	17,800	17,800			
Total Inter. assets	314,949	336,354	300,436	270,111	243,788
Fixed Assets					
Building				138,158	
	,131,64/	_	1,131,647	1,131,647	1,131,647
Other	0	0	0	0	0
				1,269,805	
Total Assets 1	,652,4/2	1,632,023	1,596,155	1,565,357	1,538,249
LIABILITIES					
Current loans	47,656	144,597	259,594	357,632	406,910
Inventory financing	0	0	0	0	0
Accounts payable ~	2,802	474	481	499	522
Accrued interest	1,210	3,673	6,269	8,637	9,827
Accrued taxes	15,115	0	0	0	0
Current of inter. &	,				_
long term loans	129,549	145,777	120,589	69,184	49,312
Contingencies	19,904	. 0	0	. 0	, 0
Total Cur. Liabilities		294,520	386,933	435,951	466,571
Intermediate loans	144,320	93,406	28,937		14,013
Contingencies	(593)		12,225	10,368	8,199
Total Inter. Liab.	143,727	98,881	41,162	30,505	22,212
Long term loans	320,320	268,157	212,037	151,653	108,465
Contingencies	146,952	146,164	145,851	145,384	144,983
Total Long Term Liab.	467,272	414,321	357,888	297,037	253,449
Total Liabilities	827,235	807,721	785,983	763,493	742,232
Net Worth with cont.	825,237	824,302	810,172	801,864	796,018
Net Worth W/O cont.	991,499	975,940	968,248	957,616	949,200
not not on my o cont.	331,733	3,3,340	300,240	337,010	373,200

Appendix Table D.2 Wheat Farm:	INCOME ST	ATEMENT		
Gross revenue Crop sales Market livstck. & prod. sales Breeding livestock sales Inventory adjustmentscropsmarket livestockbreeding livestock Other farm income Gross revenue		Year 2 86,432 16,293 5,921 0 0 872 60,465 169,984	0 0 (872)	5,593 0 0
Expenses Direct expenses Crop purchases Livestock purchases Overhead expenses A/P adjustment Prepaid adjustment Investment in crops adjustment Total expenses	52,455 0 1,200 33,138 (2,328) 2,326 0 86,791	0 1,200 33,668 8 (8) (248)	0 1,200 34,914 18 (18) (582)	36,555 23 (23) (767)
Depreciation	63,832	64,780	22,772	17,208
Income from operations Misc. non-farm income Interest income	18,195 19,545 1,546	17,291 20,581 630	54,385 21,548 674	54,899 22,626 721
Income before taxes and interest Interest costs Taxes Net income	39,285 60,999 0 (21,714)	56,428 0	0	0
Realized gains from sales Unrealized gains from mkt. chngs	0 . 19,658	0 24,607	0 (10,578)	0 (11,287)
Net income after gains	(2,057)	6,681	11,780	14,364
Appendix Table D.3 Wheat Farm:	CHANGES 1	IN NET WORT	TH Year 3	Year 4
Net income Realized and unrealized gains Withdrawals Injections & debt forgiveness	991,499 (21,714) 19,658 (17,679) 0 971,764	975,940 (17,926) 24,607 (18,616) 0 964,005	968,248 22,358 (10,578) (26,812) 0 953,216	957,616 25,651 (11,287) (27,386) 0 944,593

Appendix Table D.4 Wheat Farm:	FLOW OF	FUNDS STAT	EMENT	
Beginning cash	Year 1	Year 2	Year 3	Year 4
Plus	1,050	3,934	6,481	8,633
Cash income from operations Other income Cash generated by capital sale Injections	53,798	15,765	12,310	7,176
	76,539	81,046	82,095	83,710
	es 5,790	5,921	5,790	5,593
Less Interest payments Downpayments Tax payments Principal payments Withdrawals	58,537	53,831	51,880	51,405
	4,950	1,200	1,200	1,200
	15,115	0	0	0
	142,099	145,777	120,589	69,184
	17,679	18,616	26,812	27,386
Adjustments Inventory financing Current debt Marketable securities Retirement accounts	0 96,941 4,020 0	0 114,997 0 0	98,038 0 0	0 49,278 0 0
Ending cash	(242)	2,239	4,233	5,215

Appendix Table D.5 Wheat Farm:	: FUND AVAILABILTY REPORT			
Net Income + depreciation + cash generated by	Year 1 (21,714) 63,832	Year 2 (17,926) 64,780	Year 3 22,358 22,772	Year 4 25,651 17,208
capital sales + injections - withdrawals - downpayments	0 0 17,679 4,950	0 0 18,616 1,200	0 0 26,812 1,200	0 0 27,386 1,200
Total Funds Available to Repay Principal	19,489	27,038	17,118	14,272
- principal payments	142,099	145,777	120,589	69,184
Funds Available For Alternative Uses	(122,610)	(118,739)	(103,471)	(54,912)

Appendix Table D.6 Whe	eat Farm:	SUMMARY S	SHEET		
Net income Net income after gain Net income from operate Cash income from operate Maximum current loan Changes in net worth we	tions	Year 1 (21,714) (2,057) 18,195 53,798 144,597 (935)	Year 2 (17,926) 6,681 17,291 15,765 259,594 (14,130)	Year 3 22,358 11,780 54,385 12,310 357,632 (8,308)	Year 4 25,651 14,364 54,899 7,176 406,910 (5,847)
RATIO ANALYSIS WITH CON Return on assets Cost of Debt Return on equity withou Return on equity with o	ıt gain	0.0238 0.0619 -0.0263 -0.0025	0.0236 0.0587 -0.0217 0.0081	0.0480 0.0580 0.0276 0.0145	0.0500 0.0579 0.0320 0.0179
Current ratio Intermediate ratio Fixed ratio Debt to asset ratio	0.2627 2.1913 2.7408 0.5006	0.0675 3.4016 3.0792 0.4949	0.0586 7.2989 3.5571 0.4924	0.0584 8.8547 4.2749 0.4877	0.0588 10.9754 4.9992 0.4825
Interest coverage ratio Cash flow coverage ratio Debt to income ratio		0.64 0.83 -402.22	0.68 0.65 120.89	1.41 0.76 66.72	1.49 1.08 53.15
RATIO ANALYSIS WITHOUT Return on assets Cost of Debt Return on equity withou Return on equity with o	ıt gain	0.0238 0.0775 -0.0219 -0.0021	0.0236 0.0722 -0.0184 0.0068	0.0480 0.0726 0.0231 0.0122	0.0500 0.0727 0.0268 0.0150
Current ratio Intermediate ratio Fixed ratio Debt to asset ratio	0.2893 2.1823 3.9982 0.4000	0.0675 3.6010 4.7576 0.4020	0.0586 10.3824 6.0038 0.3934	0.0584 13.4137 8.3731 0.3882	0.0588 17.3970 11.6816 0.3829
AVERAGE FUND AVAILABLIT	ſΥ: (99	9,933)			

NA denotes a ratio that is infinite

Appendix Table E.1 CATTLE RANCH: 20% D/A DUTPUT TABLE FDR BASELINE BALANCE SHEETS

	8EG INN I NG	· · · E 8A5ELINE	N O I OEBT REOUCTION	N G INTEREST REDUCTION	DE8T OEFFERAL	ASSET SALE	N D I N ASSET SALE LEASE BACK	
CURRENT ASSETS	100,282	77,154	102,298	76,963	98,386	219,007	288,047	102,296
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	144,504	133,139	133,139	133,139	133,139	62,824	133,139	133,139
MACHINERY / OTHER	90,563	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823
FIXED ASSETS	530,000	533,889	533,889	533,889	533,889	307,364	230,906	533,889
TDTAL ASSETS	865,349	850,005	*875,149	849,814	871,237	695,018	757,915	875,147
CURRENT LDANS	61,802	13,829	0	4,312	0	0	0	0
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE AND LDNG TERM LDANS	14,420	10,483	7,479	10,483	13,780	2,268	2,967	(379)
DTHER CURRENT LDANS	74,926	66,166	67,216	67,386	65,669	31,792	65,933	70,485
INTERMEDIATE LDANS	49,441	5,416	13,015	5,416	22,577	193	(50)	1,031
LDNG TERM LDANS	28,841	20,774	15,777	20,774	24,869	0	0	10,092
CONTINGENT TAX LIAB.	146,090	143,791	143,791	143,791	143,791	<b>*53,</b> 135	83,154	143,791
TOTAL LIABILITIES	319,164	215,131	201,951	206,833	225,358	*68,871	106,677	179,693
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	546,185	634,874	673,198	642,982	645,879	626,147	651,238	*695,454
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	692,275	778,665	816,989	786,773	789,671	679,282	734,392	*839,245

Appendix Table E.2 CATTLE RANCH: 20% 0/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE INCOME STATEMENTS

	8A5EI BEGINNING	. 1NE END ING	DE8T REDI	UCT 1DN ENDING	INTEREST RI	EOUCT 1DN ENO1NG	OE8T OEF	FERAL ENDING	ASSET SA		A55ET S/ LEASE 8/ 8EGINNING		EQUI	
GRD55 REVENUE	139,475	132,649		132,649		132,649		132,649		62,555		132.649		132,649
	133,473	•	•	•	•	132,043	133,473	132,043	120,336	02,333	133,473	132,043	133,473	132,043
TDTAL EXPENSES	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	47,947	39,514	85,019	92,667	71,132	79,122
INCOME FROM DP5.	58,313	42,717	58,313	42,717	58,313	42,717	58,313	42,717	70,621	12,230	44,426	29,171	58,313	42,717
NDN-FARM INCOME	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922
INTEREST INCOME	1,531	1,566	2,146	2,506	1,565	1,749	1,531	2,765	10,155	9,659	11,658	11,100	3,068	2,589
INTEREST CDSTS	12,471	7,086	7,859	5,187	8,004	4,346	1,880	8,394	0	447	6,507	5\$5	10,430	3,008
TAXE5	32,217	20,120	57,235	21,504	34,234	21,606	36,458	19,957	143,481	13,093	91,448	20,221	33,467	24,773
NET INCOME W/D GAINS	28,047	31,998	8,255	33,454	30,531	33,436	34,397	32,053	(49,815)	23,271	(28,981)	*34,418	30,374	32,446
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	37,605	43,362	17,812	44,818	40,088	44,800	43,954	43,417	(40,282)	34,635	(19,456)	*45,782	39,931	43,811

Appendix Table E.3 CATTLE RANCH: 20% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC BALANCE SHEETS

		· · · E	N D I I	NG INTEREST	DEBT	· E	N D I N	G EQUITY
	8EG I NN 1NG	8ASEL INE		REDUCTION	DEFFERAL	ND LEASE	LEASE BACK	
CURRENT ASSETS	100,282	77,524	95,774	77,213	80,231	189,286	273,331	85,753
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	144,504	133,139	133,139	133,139	133,139	62,824	133,139	133,139
MACHINERY / OTHER	90,563	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823
FIXEO ASSETS	530,000	490,889	490,889	490,889	490,889	287,017	218,204	490,889
TOTAL ASSETS	865,349	807,375	*825,625	807,064	810,082	644,950	730,497	815,604
CURRENT LOANS	61,802	29,281	0	21,670	0	D	0	0
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE AND LONG TERM LDANS	14,420	10,483	7,479	10,483	13,780	2,268	2,967	(379)
OTHER CURRENT LOANS	74,926	58,076	58,930	59,112	57,226	26,016	51,418	59,749
INTERMEDIATE LOANS	49,441	5,416	13,015	5,416	22,577	193	(50)	1,031
LONG TERM LOANS	28,841	20,774	15,777	20,774	24,869	0	0	10,092
CONTINGENT TAX LIA8.	146,090	133,559	133,559	133,559	133,559	*48,944	69,356	133,559
TOTAL LIABILITIES	319,164	212,260	183,432	205,685	206,682	*58,904	84,459	158,724
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	546,185	595,115	642,193	601,380	603,400	586,046	646,038	*656,880
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	692,275	728,674	775,752	734,939	736,959	634,991	715,393	<b>*</b> 790,439

Appendix Table E.4 CATTLE RANCH: 20% D/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC INCOME STATEMENTS

	8ASEL BEG1NN1NG	.INE ENOING	OEBT REDU 8EG1NN1NG	JCT10N END1NG	INTEREST RE 8EGINNING	EOUCTION ENOING	DEBT OEFF 8EG1NN1NG		SSET SALE ND LEAS BEGINNING	E	SET SALE LEASE B BEG1NN1NG	ACK ENOING	EQUITY INFUS 8EGINNING	510N ENO1NG
GROSS REVENUE	125,528	119,385	125,528	119,385	125,528	119,385	125,528	119,385	114,650	49,29D	125,528	119,385	125,528	119,38\$
TOTAL EXPENSES	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	47,947	39,514	85,019	92,667	71,132	79,122
INCOME FROM OPS.	44,366	29,452	44,366	29,452	44,366	29,452	44,366	29,452	56,673	(1,035)	30,479	15,906	44,366	29,452
NON-FARM INCOME	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922
INTEREST INCOME	1,288	1,312	1,902	2,410	1,322	1,444	1,288	2,221	9,865	8,519	11,368	10,670	2,824	2,123
INTEREST COSTS	12,808	7,590	7,950	5,119	8,219	4,734	2,209	8,597	0	447	6,507	555	10,738	3,172
TAXES	25,649	11,656	41,876	13,217	28,180	13,059	30,390	11,513	135,011	7,317	82,577	11,802	27,074	14,037
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	20,087	26,439	9,332	28,448	22,179	28,025	25,945	26,484	(55,583)	14,641	(34,348)	29,142	22,268	*29,288
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	(13,356)	37,803	(24,111)	39,812	(11,263)	39,389	(7,498)	37,848	(66,398)	26,006	(37,525)	40,506	(11,174)	*40,652

Appendix Table E.5 CATTLE RANCH: 20% D/A DUTPUT TABLE FDR DPT1M15TIC BALANCE SHEETS

	8EG1NN1NG	E N 8A5EL1NE		G NTEREST REDUCTION	DE8T AS	E N SET SALE A ND LEASE	D I N SSET SALE LEASE BAC	
CURRENT ASSETS	100,282	84,710		93,030	116,882	253,871	297,677	122,725
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	144,504	133,139	133,139	133,139	133,139	62,824	133,139	133,139
MACHINERY / DTHER	90,563	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823
FIXED ASSETS	530,000	619,889	619,889	619,889	619,889	348,059	256,309	619,889
TOTAL ASSETS	865,349	943,561	*988,270	951,881	975,733	770,577	792,948	981,576
CURRENT LDANS	61,802	0	0	0	D	D	0	0
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE AND LONG TERM LOANS	14,420	10,483	7,479	10,483	13,780	2,268	2,967	(379)
OTHER CURRENT LDANS	74,926	81,942	83,249	83,059	81,778	49,378	82,651	84,037
NTERMEDIATE LOANS	49,441	5,416	13,015	5,416	22,577	193	(50)	1,031
.DNG TERM LDANS	28,841	20,774	15,777	2D,774	24,869	D	D	10,092
ONTINGENT TAX LIAB.	146,090	164,256	164,256	164,256	164,256	*71,075	89,199	164,256
TOTAL LIA81LITIE5	319,164	237,542	238,448	238,658	261,931	*1D1,519	129,440	213,709
ET WORTH W/ CONT.	546,185	706,018	749,822	713,222	713,802	669,D59	663,508	*767,867
NET WORTH W/D CONT.	692,275	870,274	914,077	877,478	878,D58	740,133	752,708	*932,123

Annendix Table F 6	CATTLE DANCH.	200 D/A DUTBUT TAG	IC COD DOTIMICTIC	INCOME STATEMENTS

	BA5F	L 1NE	DE8T RED	UCTIDN	INTEREST R	FDUCT1DN	DEBT DEF	FERAL	ASSET 5/		ASSET SA		EQU:INFU!	
	8EG INNING		8EG INN 1NG	END1NG	8EG1NN1NG	END 1NG	BEG1NNING	ENDING	BEGINNING	ENDING	BEG INNING	ENDING	BEG 1NN 1NG	ENO ING
GRD55 REVENUE	167,370	159,179	167,370	159,179	167,370	159,179	167,370	159,179	156,493	89,085	167,37D	159,179	167,370	159,179
TDTAL EXPENSES	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	47,947	39,514	85,019	92,667	71,132	79,122
INCOME FROM DPS.	86,208	69,247	86,208	69,247	86,208	69,247	86,208	69,247	98,516	38,760	72,321	55,701	86,208	69,247
NON-FARM INCOME	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922
INTEREST INCOME	2,019	2,078	2,633	3,437	2,050	2,312	2,019	3,383	10,735	10,878	12,239	11,325	3,555	3,268
INTEREST COSTS	11,808	6,495	7,678	4,806	7,578	4,129	1,672	8,214	0	447	6,507	555	10,253	2,783
TAXE5	52,871	36,230	71,942	37,537	55,282	37,346	58,012	36,065	160,421	27,802	121,954	36,939	54,385	38,324
NET INCOME W/D GAINS	5 36,437	43,522	22,111	45,264	38,288	45,006	41,433	43,272	(38,280)	36,310	(31,011)	44,455	38,015	<b>*</b> 46,330
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	131,995	54,886	117,669	56,628	133,846	56,370	136,990	54,637	11,948	47,674	3,917	55,819	133,573	*57,694

Appendix Table E.7 CATTLE RANCH: 40% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE BALANCE SHEETS

		E	N D I N DEBT	G · · ·	DEBT	ASSET SALE	N D I N ASSET SALE	G EQUITY
	BEG1NN1NG	BASELINE	REDUCT 1DN		DEFFERAL	NO LEASE	LEASE BACK	
CURRENT ASSETS	100,282	81,252	79,061	79,451	79,394	36,490	100,140	79,384
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	144,504	133,139	133,139	133,139	133,139	62,824	133,139	133,139
MACHINERY / OTHER	90,563	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823
FIXEO ASSETS	530,000	533,889	533,889	533,889	533,889	307,364	230,906	533,889
TOTAL ASSETS	865,349	*854,103	851,912	852,302	852,245	512,501	570,008	852,235
CURRENT LOANS	130,340	187,355	94,473	166,418	108,573	12,220	0	108,162
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE AND LONG TERM LOANS	30,412	19,457	13,036	19,457	26,319	2,479	2,989	(15,995)
OTHER CURRENT LOANS	76,667	58,445	61,451	62,300	57,469	28,206	60,601	63,720
INTERMEDIATE LOANS	104,272	12,119	29,366	12,119	52,516	(41)	(50)	11,691
LDNG TERM LOANS	60,826	43,812	33,274	43,812	52,448	0	0	21,283
CONTINGENT TAX LIAB.	146,090	143,791	143,791	143,791	143,791	*53,135	83,154	143,791
TOTAL LIABILITIES	492,251	419,650	330,063	402,569	395,789	*77,480	101,366	287,325
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	373,099	434,452	521,849	449,733	456,455	435,020	468,642	*564,911
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	519,189	578,243	665,640	593,524	600,247	488, 156	551,797	*708,702

Appendix Table E.8 CATTLE RANCH: 40% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE INCOME STATEMENTS

	BASE	L 1NE Eno1ng	DEBT REDU	JCT10N ENO1NG	INTEREST RI	EOUCTION ENDING	OE8T DEF	FERAL ENOING	ASSET SA		ASSET SA LEASE 8A BEGINNING		EQU: 1NFU: 8EG1NN1NG	1TY S10N ENO1NG
	ocumminu.	LIIOTIIG	BEGINNING	ENDING	OEG I INN I ING	ENDING	DEGINNING	CHOING	BEGINNING	Enoing	DEGINNING	ENUING	OEGINNING	ENGING
GROSS REVENUE	139,475	132,649	139,475	132,649	139,475	132,649	139,475	132,649	128,598	62,555	139,475	132,649	139,475	132,649
TOTAL EXPENSES	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	47,947	39,514	85,019	92,667	71,132	79,122
INCOME FROM OPS.	58,313	42,717	58,313	42,717	58,313	42,717	58,313	42,717	70,621	12,230	44,426	29,171	58,313	42,717
NON-FARM INCOME	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922
INTEREST INCOME	615	686	836	686	615	686	615	686	4,512	838	7,286	2,234	2,775	686
INTEREST COSTS	29,813	25,759	17,461	16,598	19,038	15,760	7,698	23,596	3,876	1,562	13,470	1,164	23,403	12,686
TAXES	22,013	8,207	69,945	13,457	29,344	13,974	33,682	9,135	136,782	9,211	83,820	14,889	27,716	15,396
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	19,993	24,358	(15,367)	28,269	23,437	28,590	30,438	25,594	(52,636)	17,216	(32,688)	*30,274	22,859	30,243
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	29,551	35,723	(5,810)	39,633	32,995	39,955	39,996	36,958	(43,103)	28,581	(23,164)	41,638	32,417	41,607

Appendix Table E.9 CATTLE RANCH: 40% D/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC BALANCE SHEETS

		E	N D I N DEST	I G · · · INTEREST	DE8T	ASSET SALE	N D I N	G EQUITY
	8EG INNI NG	8ASEL INE		REDUCTION	DEFFERAL		LEASE BACK	
CURRENT ASSETS	100,282	81,684	79,394	79,665	79,908	37,327	82,496	79,709
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	144,504	133,139	133,139	133,139	133,139	62,824	133,139	133,139
MACHINERY / OTHER	90,563	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823
FIXED ASSETS	530,000	490,889	490,889	490,889	490,889	287,017	218,204	490,889
TOTAL ASSETS	865,349	*811,535	809,245	809,516	809,759	492,991	539,663	809,560
CURRENT LOANS	130,340	205,711	108,579	180,291	130,372	47,737	0	121,932
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE ANO LONG TERM LOANS	30,412	19,457	13,036	19,457	26,319	2,479	2,989	(15,995)
OTHER CURRENT LOANS	76,667	52,621	54,264	55,065	51,282	20,706	46,896	56,371
INTERMEDIATE LOAMS	104,272	12,119	29,366	12,119	52,516	(41)	(50)	11,691
LONG TERM LOAMS	60,826	43,812	33,274	43,812	52,448	0	0	21,283
CONTINGENT TAX LIAB.	146,090	133,559	133,559	133,559	133,559	*48,944	69,356	133,559
TOTAL LIABILITIES	492,251	421,951	326,748	398,975	401,168	101,308	*79,958	283,513
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	373,099	389,584	482,497	410,541	408,591	391,683	459,705	*526,047
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	519,189	523,143	616,055	544,100	542,150	440,628	529,061	*659,606

Appendix Table E.10 CATTLE RANCH: 40% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC INCOME STATEMETS

	8ASEL 8EGINNING	. INE ENDING	DEBT REDO	JCTION ENDING	INTEREST RI BEGINNING	EDUCTION ENOING	DE8T DEFF BEGINNING	ERAL ENOING	ASSET S NO LEAS BEGINNING	E	ASSETLEASE 8 BEGINNING		EQU INFUS BEGINNING	ITY ION ENOING
GROSS REVENUE	125,528	119,385	125,528	119,385	125,528	119,385	125,528	119,385	114,650	49,290	125,528	119,385	125,528	119,385
TOTAL EXPENSES	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	47,947	39,514	85,019	92,667	71,132	79,122
INCOME FROM OPS.	44,366	29,452	44,366	29,452	44,366	29,452	44,366	29,452	56,673	(1,035)	30,479	15,906	44,366	29,452
NON-FARM INCOME	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922
INTEREST INCOME	615	686	738	686	615	686	615	686	4,222	686	6,995	1,836	2,531	686
INTEREST COSTS	30,621	27,001	18,077	17,446	19,552	16,304	8,506	25,159	3,876	4,102	13,470	1,346	23,740	13,502
TAXES	13,236	1,941	61,254	5,929	20,135	6,522	27,501	2,421	128,312	855	74,773	7,279	18,181	7,714
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	14,014	16,118	(21,336)	21,685	18,184	22,234	21,863	17,481	(58,403)	9,617	(37,880)	*24,039	17,866	23,844
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	(19,428)	27,482	(54,779)	33,049	(15,258)	33,598	(11,579)	28,845	(69,218)	20,981	(41,057)	*35,403	(15,576)	35,708

Appendix Table E.11 CATTLE RANCH: 40% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR OPTIMISTIC BALANCE SHEETS

		· E	N D I N	G INTEREST	DEBT	E	N D I N ASSET SALE	G EQUITY
	8EG INN ING	8ASEL INE		REDUCT 1DN	DEFFERAL	ND LEASE	LEASE BACK	
CURRENT ASSETS	100,282	80,294	77,970	78,722	78,767	67,634	119,881	78,220
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	144,504	133,139	133,139	133,139	133,139	62,824	133,139	133,139
MACHINERY / OTHER	90,563	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823
FIXEO ASSETS	\$30,000	619,889	619,889	619,889	619,889	348,059	2\$6,309	619,889
TOTAL ASSETS	865,349	*939,145	936,821	937,573	937,618	584,340	615,153	937,071
CURRENT LDANS	130,340	188,972	57,442	128,482	91,240	0	0	68,03\$
CURRENT DF INTERMEDIATE AND LONG TERM LOANS	30,412	19,487	13,036	19,457	26,319	2,479	2,989	(18,995)
DTHER CURRENT LOANS	76,667	77,234	79,738	80,429	76,154	40,618	78,807	81,867
INTERMEDIATE LOANS	104,272	12,119	29,366	12,119	52,516	(41)	(50)	11,691
LONG TERM LOANS	60,826	43,812	33,274	43,812	52,448	0	0	21,283
CONTINGENT TAX LIAB.	146,090	164,256	164,256	164,256	164,256	*61,817	89,199	164,256
TOTAL LIABILITIES	492,251	427,521	331,783	403,227	417,606	*86,055	125,616	285,808
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	373,099	S11,624	605,039	534,346	520,013	498,28\$	489,536	*651,263
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	\$19,189	675,879	769,294	698,602	684,268	\$\$9,802	578,736	*815,519

Appendix Table E.12 CATTLE RANCH: 40% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR OPTIMISTIC INCOME STATEMENTS

	BASEI	L 1NE	OEBT REOL	JCT 10N	INTEREST R	EOUCT ION	0E8T 0EF	FERAL	A55ET 5		A55ET 5		EQU 1NFU	!TY \$10N
	8EGINNING	ENO1NG	8EGINNING	ENOING	8EGINN1NG	ENDING	BEGINNING	ENOING	8EG1NNING	END1NG	8EG INNING	ENO1NG	BEG1NN1NG	ENOING
GROSS REVENUE	167,370	159,179	167,370	159,179	167,370	159,179	167,370	159,179	156,493	89,085	167,370	159,179	167,370	159,179
TOTAL EXPENSES	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	47,947	39,514	85,019	92,667	71,132	79,122
INCOME FROM OPS.	86,208	69,247	86,208	69,247	86,208	69,247	86,208	69,247	98, \$16	38,760	72,321	55,701	86,208	69,247
NON-FARM INCOME	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922
INTEREST INCOME	615	686	1,318	711	615	686	615	686	5,093	1,842	7,866	2,775	3,262	686
INTEREST COSTS	28,196	23,132	16,779	13,501	18,009	13,626	6,081	22,282	3,876	721	13,470	1,053	22,730	9,251
TAXE5	37,167	27,754	84,655	32,638	41,498	32,699	54,874	28,238	153,722	21,919	114,174	33,094	40,029	34,511
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	34,350	33,968	(1,017)	38,741	40,206	38,530	38,758	34,33\$	(41,100)	32,883	(34,567)	39,2\$1	39,601	*41,092
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	129,907	45,332	94,540	50,105	135,764	49,894	134,31\$	45,699	9,128	44,247	361	50,615	135,159	*52,456

Appendix Table E.13 CATTLE RANCH: 70% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE BALANCE SHEETS

		E	N O I N	G INTEREST	OEBT .	ASSET SALE	N D I N	G E EQUITY
	8EG1NNING	BASEL INE	REOUCTION		DEFFERAL	NO LEASE		
CURRENT ASSETS	100,282	87,749	83,423	83,147	84,387	44,559	83,740	84,170
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	144,504	133,139	133,139	133,139	133,139	62,824	133,139	133,139
MACHINERY / OTHER	90,563	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823
FIXEO ASSETS	530,000	533,889	533,889	533,889	533,889	307,364	230,906	533,889
TOTAL ASSETS	865,349	*860,600	856,274	855,998	857,238	520,570	553,608	857,021
CURRENT LOANS	233,125	462,904	279,460	405,553	320,336	354,403	292,897	311,122
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE AND LONG TERM LOANS	54,395	32,892	21,293	32,892	44,991	3,393	4,194	(51,855)
OTHER CURRENT LOAMS	79,278	56,892	56,308	55,923	53,449	27,258	49,090	57,778
INTERNEOTATE LOANS	186,500	22,321	54,355	22,321	98,327	(41)	(70)	38,211
LONG TERM LOANS	108,793	78,362	59,513	78,362	93,808	0	0	38,068
CONTINGENT TAX LIA8.	146,090	143,791	143,791	143,791	143,791	*53,135	71,972	143,791
TOTAL LIABILITIES	751,823	751,833	569,392	693,513	709,374	419,631	*378,850	491,787
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	113,526	108,767	286,882	162,485	147,864	100,939	174,758	*365,234
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	259,616	252,558	430,674	306,276	291,655	154,074	246,730	*509,025

Appendix Table E.14 CATTLE RANCH: 70% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE INCOME STATEMENTS

	BASE	LINE ENOING			INTEREST R 8EGINNING	EDUCTION ENDING	DE8T DEF 8EG1NNING	FERAL ENDING	ASSET SA	iE	ASSET SA LEASE 8/ 8EGINNING		EQU 1NFU! 8EG1NNING	1TY 51DN ENOING
GROSS REVENUE	139.475	132,649		132,649		132,649		132,649		62,555		132,649		132,649
TOTAL EXPENSES	71,132	79,122	•	79,122	-	79,122	•	79,122	•	39,514	85,019	92,667	71,132	79,122
INCOME FROM OPS.	58,313	42,717	58,313	42,717	58,313	42,717	58,313	42,717	70,621	12,230	44,426	29,171	58,313	42,717
NON-FARM INCOME	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922
INTEREST INCOME	615	686	615	686	615	686	615	686	615	686	1,593	686	2,336	686
INTEREST COSTS	58,501	57,724	35,625	39,804	37,345	34,643	19,115	54,002	23,074	33,265	30,468	27,415	42,903	33,013
TAXES	6,370	0	86,438	3,847	18,475	3,843	28,982	0	123,653	0	71,500	2,400	13,953	4,552
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	5 6,947	600	(50,245)	14,674	15,998	19,839	23,721	4,322	(62,601)	(5,427)	(43,058)	14,964	16,683	*20,760
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	16,505	11,964	(40,687)	26,038	25,556	31,203	33,279	15,687	(53,069)	5,937	(33,534)	26,328	26,240	*32,124

Appendix Table E.15 CATTLE RANCH: 70% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC BALANCE SHEETS

		E	N D I N DE8T	G Interest	DEBT	E	N D I N ASSET SALE	G
	BEG INN ING	8A5EL INE	REDUCTION		DEFFERAL	NO LEASE	LEASE BACK	
CURRENT ASSETS	100,282	88,707	83,926	83,441	84,955	45,813	84,492	84,660
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	144,504	133,139	133,139	133,139	133,139	62,824	133,139	133,139
MACHINERY / OTHER	90,563	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823
FIXEO ASSETS	530,000	490,889	490,889	490,889	490,889	287,017	218,204	490,889
TOTAL ASSETS	865,349	*818,558	813,777	813,292	814,806	501,477	541,658	814,511
CURRENT LOANS	233,125	503,519	300,788	424,577	344,412	407,611	324,763	331,899
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE AND LONG TERM LOANS	54,395	32,892	21,293	32,892	44,991	3,393	4,194	(51,855)
OTHER CURRENT LOANS	79,278	57,873	52,977	52,378	54,030	. 28,543	47,460	53,728
INTERMEDIATE LOANS	186,500	22,321	54,355	22,321	98,327	(41)	(70)	38,211
LONG TERM LOANS	108,793	78,362	59,513	78,362	93,808	0	0	38,068
CONTINGENT TAX LIA8.	146,090	133,559	133,559	133,559	133,559	*48,944	69,356	133,559
TOTAL LIABILITIES	751,823	783,197	577,156	698,761	723,800	469,932	*406,471	498,282
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	113,526	35,361	236,621	114,531	91,006	31,545	135,188	*316,229
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	259,616	168,920	370,180	248,090	224,565	80,489	204,543	*449,788

Annundiy Table F 16 CATTLE BANCH: 70% O/A DUTPUT	TADLE CON DECEMBETIC INCOME STATEMENTS

	8A5EI	L 1NE	OEBT REQU	ICT 10N	INTEREST RE	OUCT 10N	OEBT OEFF	ERAL	A55ET 5A		A55ET 5		EQU1	
	BEG1NN1NG	ENOING	8EG INN ING	ENO 1NG	BEG1NN1NG	ENO1NG	BEG INN ING	ENO 1NG	BEG1NN1NG	EN01NG	BEG1NN1NG	ENOING	BEG 1NN 1NG	ENOTHE
GRO55 REVENUE	125,528	119,385	125,528	119,385	125,528	119,385	125,528	119,385	114,650	49,290	125,528	119,385	125,528	119,385
TOTAL EXPENSES	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	47,947	39,514	85,019	92,667	71,132	79,122
INCOME FROM OP5.	44,366	29,452	44,366	29,452	44,366	29,452	44,366	29,452	56,673	(1,035)	30,479	15,906	44,366	29,452
NON-FARM INCOME	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,B90	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922
INTEREST INCOME	615	686	615	686	615	686	615	686	615	686	1,350	6B6	2,092	686
INTEREST COSTS	59,309	61,036	36,434	41,322	37,859	35,502	19,923	55,773	23,883	37,749	30,854	29,915	43,240	34,481
TAXE5	83	0	77,187	0	8,890	0	19,603	0	115,025	0	62,419	0	6,400	0
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	(1,522)	(15,976)	(55,750)	3,738	11,121	9,557	18,345	(10,713)	(68,730)	(23,176)	(48,555)	1,599	9,708	*10,579
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	(34,964)	(4,612)	(89,192)	15,102	(22,322)	20,922	(15,098)	651	(79,544)	(11,812)	(51,732)	12,964	(23,734)	*21,943

Appendix Table E.17 CATTLE RANCH: 70% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR OPTIMISTIC BALANCE SHEETS

		· · · E	N D I N	G Interest	 0E8T	E	N D I N ASSET SALE	G
	BEGINNING	BASELINE	REDUCTION		OEFFERAL	NO LEASE	LEASE BACK	
CURRENT ASSETS	100,282	86,801	83,040	82,627	83,216	42,920	82,977	83,369
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	144,504	133,139	133,139	133,139	133,139	62,824	133,139	133,139
MACHINERY / OTHER	90,563	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823	105,823
FIXEO A55ET5	530,000	619,889	619,889	619,889	619,889	348,059	256,309	619,889
TOTAL A55ETS	865,349	*945,652	941,891	941,478	942,067	559,627	578,248	942,220
CURRENT LOANS	233,125	431,937	272,421	381,163	279,884	284,934	265,009	286,40\$
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE ANO LONG TERM LOANS	\$4,39\$	32,892	21,293	32,892	44,991	3,393	4,194	(51,855)
OTHER CURRENT LOANS	79,278	63,508	68,486	72,0\$2	61,815	35,230	67,451	74,267
INTERMEDIATE LOANS	186,500	22,321	54,355	22,321	98,327	(41)	(70)	38,211
LONG TERM LOANS	108,793	78,362	59,513	78,362	93,808	0	0	38,068
CONTINGENT TAX LIAB.	146,090	164,256	164,2\$6	164,256	164,256	*61,817	89,199	164,256
TOTAL LIABILITIE5	7\$1,823	747,948	\$94,99\$	705,718	697,752	*366,514	380,455	\$04,024
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	113,526	197,705	346,896	235,761	244,315	193,112	197,793	<b>*</b> 438,197
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	289,616	361,960	\$11,152	400,016	408,570	254,629	286,992	*602,452

Appendix Table E.18 CATTLE RANCH: 70% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR OPTIMISTIC INCOME STATEMENTS

			OEST REOL		INTEREST RI		0E8T 0EF		ASSET 5/	E	A55ET 5A	ICK	EQUITY INFUSION	
	8EG I NN I NG	ENOING	BEGINNING	ENOING	8EG INNING	ENOING	BEG INNING	ENO1NG_	BEG1NN1NG	ENO ING	BEG1NN1NG	ENOING	BEGINNING	ENOING
GROSS REVENUE	167,370	159, 179	167,370	159,179	167,370	159,179	167,370	159,179	156,493	89,085	167,370	159,179	167,370	159,179
TOTAL EXPENSES	71,132	79,122	71,132	79,122	71,132	79 <b>,12</b> 2	71,132	79,122	47,947	39,514	85,019	92,667	71,132	79,122
INCOME FROM OP5.	86,208	69,247	86,208	69,247	86,208	69,247	86,208	69,247	98,516	38,760	72,321	SS,701	86,208	69,247
NON-FARM INCOME	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922	12,890	14,922
INTEREST INCOME	615	686	615	686	615	686	615	686	61\$	686	2,080	686	2,823	686
INTEREST COSTS	56,885	55,139	34,009	39,445	36,317	33,339	17,499	\$0,532	21,464	27,734	29,795	25,441	42,230	31,007
TAXE5	24,990	7,364	118,514	16,194	34,027	20,355	41,306	9,343	140,903	9,649	88,913	15,339	31,669	21,638
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	17,838	22,351	(52,810)	29,215	29,369	31,161	40,909	24,980	(50,347)	16,985	(31,416)	30,529	28,023	*32,210
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	113,395	33,715	42,748	40,579	124,927	42,525	136,466	36,344	(119)	28,349	3,512	41,893	123,580	*43,574

Appendix Table F.I WHEAT FARM: 20% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE BALANCE SHEETS

	BEG INNING	E BASELINE	N D I I DEBT REDUCTION	N G INTEREST REDUCTION	DEBT DEFFERAL	ASSET SALI		
CURRENT ASSETS	56,807	19,188	45,179		53,429	4D6,963		18,121
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	37,544	37,289	37,289	37,289	37,289	D	37,289	37,289
MACHINERY / OTHER	277,405	206,499	206,499	206,499	206,499	168,777	206,499	206,499
FIXED ASSETS	1,280,716	1,267,042	1,267,042	1,267,042	1,267,042	734,639	688,676	1,267,042
TOTAL ASSETS	1,652,472	1,530,018	1,556,009	1,529,372	*1,564,258	1,310,379	1,363,631	1,528,950
CURRENT LOANS	23,168	57,868	0	39,937	. 0	0	0	5,133
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE AND LONG TERM LOANS	62,980	26,703	16,374	26,703	44,041	0	5,173	7,987
OTHER CURRENT LOANS	38,409	30,044	31,038	32,608	27,440	34,134	36,181	34,121
INTERMEDIATE LOANS	70,160	10,531	35,100	10,531	20,490	0	7,377	0
LONG TERM LOANS	155,722	52,730	61,360	52,730	109,134	D	0	2,985
CONTINGENT TAX LIA8.	166,263	153,182	153,182	153,182	153,182	*B1,004	88,403	153,182
TOTAL LIABILITIES	496,798	331,058	297,055	315,691	354,287	*115,139	137,134	203,409
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	1,155,674	1,198,959	1,258,955	1,213,681	1,209,971	1,195,240	1,226,496	1,325,541
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	1,321,937	1,352,142	1,412,137	1,366,863	1,363,154	1,276,244	1,314,900	1,478,723

Appendix Table F.2 WHEAT FARM: 20% O/A DUTPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE INCOME STATEMENTS

	BA5EI 8EGINNING	LINE ENDING	OE8T REOU 8EGINNING	JCT1ON END1NG	INTEREST R BEGINNING	EDUCT ION ENOING	OE8T DEF	FERAL ENOING	ASSET SA NO LEAS BEGINNING		A55ET 5/ LEA5E B/ BEGINNING		EQU INFU! 8EGINNING	
GRD55 REVENUE	168,817	166,957	168,817	166,957		166,957	168,817	166,957	87,885	84,249		143,726		166,957
TOTAL EXPENSES	86,791	94,850	86,195	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	37,952	41,460	78,290	85,522	86,791	94,850
INCOME FROM OPS.	18,195	54,899	18,195	54,899	18,195	54,899	18,195	54,899	(3,990)	34,359	3,465	40,996	18,195	54,899
NON-FARM INCOME	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626
INTEREST INCOME	1,850	835	2,014	1,799	1,856	1,007	1,850	5,081	15,827	19,106	18,072	20,106	6,155	1,281
INTEREST COSTS	31,103	14,885	21,580	11,228	20,020	8,980	494	20,223	5,925	0	16,746	2,062	30,273	4,994
TAXE5	7,435	28,124	70,801	30,516	14,285	31,459	26,164	26,917	86,298	33,937	76,766	35,693	9,133	33,475
NET INCOME W/D GAIN!	5 1,052	35,351	(52,627)	37,580	5,290	38,093	12,931	35,466	(60,841)	42,155	(52,429)	*45,973	4,489	40,337
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	20,709	24,064	(32,969)	26,293	24,947	26,806	32,588	24,179	(41,165)	27,552	(32,778)	*34,686	24,147	29,050

Appendix Table F.3 WHEAT FARM: 20% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSINISTIC BALANCE SNEETS

		E	N D I I	N G INTEREST	 DE8T	E A55ET 5ALI	N D I I	N G LE EOUITY
	8EGINNING	BASELINE		REDUCTION		NO LEASE		CK INFUSION
CURRENT A55ET5	56,807	20,089	18,121	19,044	30,766	391,304	403,846	18,900
RREEOING LIVESTOCK	37,544	37,289	37,289	37,289	37,289	0	37,289	37,289
ACHINERY / OTNER	277,405	206,499	206,499	206,499	206,499	168,777	206,499	206,499
FIXEO A55ET5	1,280,716	1,153,877	1,153,877	1,153,877	1,153,877	674,715	633,348	1,153,877
TOTAL ASSETS	1,652,472	1,417,754	1,415,786	1,416,709	<b>*</b> 1,428,431	1,234,796	1,280,981	1,416,565
CURRENT LOANS	23,168	90,182	1,790	66,438	0	0	0	39,819
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE AND LONG TERM LOANS	62,980	26,703	16,374	26,703	44,041	0	5,173	7,987
THER CURRENT LOANS	38,409	17,002	18,952	21,172	14,688	29,153	27,669	22,328
NTERMEGIATE LOANS	70,160	10,531	35,100	10,531	20,490	0	7,377	0
ONG TERM LOANS	155,722	52,730	61,360	52,730	109,134	0	0	2,985
ONTINGENT TAX LIA8.	166,263	126,254	126,254	126,254	126,254	*66,745	75,237	126,254
OTAL LIABILITIE5	496,798	323,402	259,829	303,827	314,606	*95,897	115,456	199,373
ET WORTH W/ CONT.	1,155,674	1,094,352	1,155,956	1,112,881	1,113,825	1,138,899	1,165,525	*I,217,192
ET WORTH W/O CONT.	1,321,937	1,220,606	1,282,210	1,239,135	1,240,078	1,205,643	1,240,762	1,343,446

Appendix Table F.4 WNEAT FARM: 20% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC INCOME STATMENTS

	8A5E1 8EG1NN1NG	LINE ENOING	OE8T REOU BEGINNING	JCT10N ENO1NG	INTEREST RE	OUCTION ENOING	OE8T OEFF	FERAL ENOING	A55ET 5A NO LEAS BEGINNING		A55ET 5A LEA5E 8A 8EGINNING		EQUI	
	OCCIMING	ENOTING	SEGIMMING	Engling	SEGINATAG	ENOTING	OEGIMNING	CHOING	OEG IMM ING	LHOING	OEGIMIING	Enoing	SEGIMING	Elloting
GRO55 REVENUE	151,936	150,261	151,936	150,261	151,936	150,261	151,936	150,261	79,097	75,824	131,028	129,354	151,936	150,261
TOTAL EXPENSES	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	37,952	41,460	78,290	85,522	86,791	94,850
INCOME FROM OP5.	1,313	38,204	1,313	38,204	1,313	38,204	1,313	38,204	(12,779)	25,934	(11,093)	26,623	1,313	38,204
NON-FARM INCOME	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626
INTEREST INCOME	1,731	721	1,789	1,262	1,737	721	1,731	4,048	15,644	18,388	17,769	18,849	5,804	839
INTEREST COSTS	31,664	17,487	21,817	12,414	20,380	10,129	715	20,223	5,925	0	16,746	2,062	30,721	7,218
TAXE5	0	14,302	59,765	18,387	3,413	19,607	15,228	14,165	80,598	28,955	67,996	27,180	0	20,844
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	(9,075)	29,762	(58,935)	31,300	(1,197)	31,814	6,645	30,490	(64,112)	37,993	(58,521)	*38,856	(4,060)	33,607
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	(102,582)	18,475	(152,442)	20,013	(94,704)	20,527	(86,862)	19,203	(104,361)	23,391	(94, 197)	*27,569	(97,567)	22,320

Appendix Table F.5 WHEAT FARM: 20% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR OPTIMISTIC BALANCE SHEETS

		• E	N 0 I i	N G INTEREST	 0E8T	E	N D I I E ASSET SAI	G E EQUITY
	8EG1NN1NG	BASEL INE		REDUCTION	DEFFERAL	NO LEASE	LEASE BAG	
CURRENT ASSETS	56,807	18,121	68,068	18,121	86,972	419,586	440,736	39,921
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	37,544	37,289	37,289	37,289	37,289	0	37,289	37,289
MACHINERY / OTHER	277,405	206,499	206,499	206,499	206,499	168,777	206,499	206,499
FIXEO ASSETS	1,280,716	1,493,372	1,493,372	1,493,372	1,493,372	854,488	799,332	1,493,372
TOTAL ASSETS	1,652,472	1,755,280	1,806,227	1,755,280	1,824,131	1,442,850	1,483,856	1,777,080
CURRENT LOANS	23,168	10,605	0	5,437	0	0	0	0
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE ANO LONG TERM LOANS	62,980	26,703	16,374	26,703	44,041	0	5,173	7,987
OTHER CURRENT LOANS	38,409	54,417	55,430	56,542	44,558	43,416	59,533	58,400
INTERMEDIATE LOANS	70,160	10,531	35,100	10,531	20,490	0	7,377	0
LONG TERM LOANS	155,722	52,730	61,360	52,730	109,134	0	0	2,985
CONTINGENT TAX LIA8.	166,263	207,040	207,040	207,040	207,040	*109,523	114,735	207,040
TOTAL L1A81L1TIE5	496,798	362,025	375,303	358,983	425,262	*152,940	186,818	276,412
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	1,155,674	1,393,254	1,430,924	1,396,297	1,398,869	1,289,911	1,297,038	<b>*</b> 1,500,668
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	1,321,937	1,600,294	1,637,964	1,603,337	1,605,908	1,399,434	1,411,773	1,707,708

Appendix Table F.6 WHEAT FARM: 20% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR OPTIMISTIC INCOME STATEMENTS

1.51.00

			OEBT REOL		INTEREST RI		OEBT OEF	FERAL	A55ET 5/	E	ASSET SA	/CK		510N
	8EG1NN1NG	ENDING	BEG INN ING	ENOING	BEG1NN1NG	EN01NG	BEG1NN1NG	ENOING	8EGINNING	ENO 1NG	BEG1NN1NG	ENO1NG	BEG1NN1NG	ENOING
GROSS REVENUE	202,581	200,348	202,581	200,348	202,581	200,348	202,581	200,348	105,462	101,099	174,705	172,472	202,581	200,348
TOTAL EXPENSES	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	37,952	41,460	78,290	85,522	86,791	94,850
INCOME FROM OP5.	51,958	88,291	51,958	88,291	51,958	88,291	51,958	. 88,291	13,587	51,209	32,583	69,741	51,958	88,291
NON-FARM INCOME	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626
INTEREST INCOME	2,374	1,449	2,630	2,526	2,381	1,471	2,374	6,526	16,193	19,606	18,678	20,472	6,858	1,683
INTEREST COSTS	30,080	11,993	21,415	10,650	19,547	7,672	157	20,223	5,925	0	16,746	2,062	29,924	4,038
TAXE5	28,162	53,638	104,965	54,907	32,728	55,934	49,578	44,036	112,205	43,218	110,396	59,044	30,134	57,878
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	15,634	46,735	(52,247)	47,886	21,609	48,781	24,142	*53,184	(68,804)	50,223	(56,335)	51,733	18,304	50,684
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	261,621	35,448	193,740	36,599	267,596	37,494	270,129	*41,897	70,720	35,621	73,973	40,446	264,290	39,397

Appendix Table F.7 WHEAT FARM: 40% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE BALANCE SHEETS

		E	OE8T	N G Interest	OEBT		E ASSET SAI	
	BEGINNING	BASELINE	REOUCT 10N	REDUCTION	DEFFERAL	NO LEASE	LEASE BAG	K INFUSION
CURRENT ASSETS	56,807	27,420	22,917	23,111	21,515	47,515	72,265	24,228
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	37,544	37,289	37,289	37,289	37,289	0	37,289	37,289
MACHINERY / OTHER	277,405	206,499	206,499	206,499	206,499	168,777	206,499	206,499
FIXEO ASSETS	1,280,716	1,267,042	1,267,042	1,267,042	1,267,042	734,639	688,676	1,267,042
TOTAL ASSETS	1,652,472	*1,538,249	1,533,747	1,533,940	1,532,345	950,931	1,004,728	1,535,058
CURRENT LOANS	47,656	406,910	215,967	335,397	156,721	0	0	271,570
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE AND LONG TERM LOANS	129,549	49,312	27,558	49,312	84,788	0	5,173	16,430
OTHER CURRENT LOANS	39,031	10,349	19,636	23,887	13,796	26,401	28,607	25,093
INTERMEDIATE LOANS	144,320	14,013	63,481	14,013	34,687	0	7,377	0
LONG TERM LOANS	320,320	108,465	126,216	108,465	224,489	0	0	6,141
CONTINGENT TAX LIAB.	166,263	153,182	153,182	153,182	153,182	*81,004	88,403	153,182
TOTAL LIA81L1T1E5	827,235	742,232	606,039	684,256	667,662	*107,405	129,560	472,416
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	825,237	796,018	927,708	849,684	864,683	843,526	875,168	1,062,642
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	991,499	949,200	1,080,890	1,002,867	1,017,865	924,530	963,572	1,215,824

Annendix Table F.8	WHEAT FARM:	40% O/A OUTPUT TARLE FOR RASELINE INCOME STATEMENTS

	BASEI BEG1NN1NG		OE8T REOU 8EG1NN1NG	JCT10N ENO1NG	INTEREST RI 8EG1NN1NG	EOUCTION ENOING	OEBT OEFI	FERAL ENOING	ASSET SA NO LEAS BEGINNING		ASSET SA LEASE BA 8EG1NN1NG		EQUI INFUS 8EG INNING	ITY 510N ENOING
GROSS REVENUE	168,817	166,957	168,817	166,957	168,817	166,957		166,957	87,885	84,249	145,587	143,726	168,817	166,957
TOTAL EXPENSES	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	37,952	41,460	78,290	85,522	86,791	94,850
INCOME FROM OP5.	18,195	54,899	18,195	54,899	18,195	54,899	18,195	54,899	(3,990)	34,359	3,465	40,996	18,195	54,899
NON-FARM INCOME	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626
INTEREST INCOME	1,546	721	1,787	721	1,560	721	1,546	1,293	6,852	1,391	9,097	2,280	9,933	721
INTEREST COSTS	60,999	52,596	39,752	39,065	39,255	30,378	1,707	45,143	17,718	371	28,768	2,062	58,704	29,404
TAXE5	0	0	132,706	13,898	3,001	18,099	25,256	9,488	73,774	26,203	66,269	28,118	0	18,012
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	(21,714)	25,651	(132,931)	25,283	(2,956)	29,769	12,323	24,187	(69,086)	31,801	(62,930)	*35,721	(11,032)	30,830
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	(2,057)	14,364	(113,274)	13,996	16,701	18,482	31,980	12,900	(49,410)	17,199	(43,278)	*24,434	8,626	19,543

Appendix lable F.9 WHEAT FARM: 40% D/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC BALANCE SHEETS

	8EG1NNING	E 8A5ELINE	N D I I DEST REDUCTION	N G INTEREST REDUCTION	DE8T DEFFERAL	E ASSET SALE NO LEASE	N D I N ASSET SAL LEASE BAC	
CURRENT ASSETS	56,807	29,231	24,264	23,934	22,499	24,615	37,006	25,735
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	37,544	37,289	37,289	37,289	37,289	0	37,289	37,289
MACHINERY / OTHER	277,405	206,499	206,499	206,499	206,499	168,777	206,499	206,499
FIXED ASSETS	1,280,716	1,153,877	1,153,877	1,153,877	1,153,877	674,715	633,348	1,153,877
TOTAL ASSETS	1,652,472	*1,426,896	1,421,928	1,421,599	1,420,164	868,106	914,142	1,423,400
CURRENT LOANS	47,656	477,867	267,226	382,809	192,451	0	0	329,637
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE ANO LONG TERM LOANS	129,549	49,312	27,558	49,312	84,788	0	5,173	16,430
OTHER CURRENT LOANS	39,031	12,063	6,976	6,771	6,541	19,253	16,213	8,483
INTERMEDIATE LOANS	144,320	14,013	63,481	14,013	34,687	0	7,377	0
LONG TERM LOANS	320,320	108,465	126,216	108,465	224,489	0	0	6,141
CONTINGENT TAX LIAB.	166,263	126,254	126,254	126,254	126,254	*57,769	65,120	126,254
TOTAL LIABILITIES	827,235	787,974	617,710	687,623	669,209	*77,022	93,882	486,945
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	825,237	638,922	804,219	733,976	750,955	791,084	820,259	*936,455
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	991,499	765,175	930,472	860,230	877,209	848,853	885,379	1,062,709

Appendix Table F.10 WHEAT FARM: 40% D/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC INCOME STATEMENTS

			OEST REOL		INTEREST RI		DEST DEFI		ASSET SA	iE	ASSET SA	CK	EQUI	10N
	BEGINNING	ENDING	8EG1NN1NG	ENDING	BEGINNING	ENDI NG	8EGINNING	END1NG	BEGINNING	ENDING	BEGINNING	ENDING	8EG1NN1NG	ENOING
GRD55 REVENUE	151,936	150,261	151,936	150,261	151,936	150,261	151,936	150,261	79,097	75,824	131,028	129,354	151,936	150,261
TOTAL EXPENSES	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	37,952	41,460	78,290	85,522	86,791	94,850
INCOME FROM OP5.	1,313	38,204	1,313	38,204	1,313	38,204	1,313	38,204	(12,779)	25,934	(11,093)	26,623	1,313	38,204
NON-FARM INCOME	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626
INTEREST INCOME	1,367	721	1,609	721	1,383	721	1,367	842	6,669	960	8,794	1,277	9,581	721
INTEREST COSTS	61,785	59,014	40,537	43,652	39,758	33,167	2,040	47,432	17,949	1,192	29,155	3,107	59,153	34,629
TAXE5	0	0	121,640	0	0	238	14,104	1,371	68,502	19,056	61,696	15,724	0	0
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	(39,560)	2,536	(139,711)	17,899	(17,517)	28,145	6,082	12,868	(73,017)	29,273	(73,605)	*31,696	(28,714)	26,922
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	(133.067)	(8,751)	(233,218)	6.612	(111.024)	16,858	(87,426)	1.581	(113, 265)	14.671	(109.282)	*20,409	(122,221)	15,635

Appendix Table F.11 WHEAT FARM: 40% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR OPTIMISTIC BALANCE SHEETS

		· E	N D I :	N G INTEREST	 T830	ASSET SALI	N D I ! E ASSET SAI	N G LE EQUITY
	8EG1NN1NG	BASELINE	REDUCTION	REDUCTION				
CURRENT ASSETS	56,807	25,420	21,633	22,202	20,401	75,866	117,341	22,720
8REEOING LIVESTOCK	37,544	37,289	37,289	37,289	37,289	0	37,289	37,289
MACHINERY / OTHER	277,405	206,499	206,499	206,499	206,499	168,777	206,499	206,499
FIXEO ASSETS	1,280,716	1,493,372	1,493,372	1,493,372	1,493,372	854,488	799,332	1,493,372
TOTAL ASSETS	1,652,472	*1,762,579	1,758,792	1,759,361	1,757,560	1,099,131	1,160,461	1,759,879
CURRENT LOAMS	47,656	333,782	173,196	288,318	121,336	0	0	219,301
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE ANO LONG TERM LOANS	129,549	49,312	27,558	49,312	84,788	0	5,173	16,430
OTHER CURRENT LOANS	39,031	38,456	39,867	43,694	36,362	36,175	43,446	45,184
INTERMEDIATE LOANS	144,320	14,013	63,481	14,013	34,687	0	7,377	0
LONG TERM LOANS	320,320	108,465	126,216	108,465	224,489	0	0	6,141
CONTINGENT TAX LIA8.	166,263	207,040	207,040	207,040	207,040	*109,523	114,735	207,040
TOTAL LIABILITIES	827,235	751,068	637,357	710,841	708,701	*145,699	170,731	494,096
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	825,237	1,011,511	1,121,435	1,048,521	1,048,860	953,432	989,729	1,265,783
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	991,499	1,218,551	1,328,475	1,255,560	1,255,900	1.062.956	1.104.464	1,472,822

Appendix Table F.12 WHEAT FARM: 40% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR OPTIMISTIC INCOME STATEMENTS

	BASE	LINE ENOING	OEBT REOU BEGINNING	JCT10N EN01NG	INTEREST RESENTING	EOUCTION ENOING	OE8T OEF. 8EGINNING	FERAL ENOING	ASSET SA NO LEAS BEGINNING		ASSET SA LEASE 8A BEGINNING		EQU: INFU! 8EG INNING	
GROSS REVENUE	202,581	200,348	202,581	200,348	202,581	200,348	202,581	200,348	105,462	101,099	174,705	172,472	202,581	200,348
TOTAL EXPENSES	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	37,952	41,460	78,290	85,522	86,791	94,850
INCOME FROM OPS.	51,958	88,291	51,958	88,291	51,958	88,291	51,958	88,291	13,587	51,209	32,583	69,741	51,958	88,291
NON-FARM INCOME	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626
INTEREST INCOME	1,903	721	2,134	721	1,914	721	1,903	1,759	7,217	2,565	9,703	4,327	10,635	721
INTEREST COSTS	59,632	46,150	38,712	35,448	38,381	27,730	1,042	43,106	17,691	0	28,512	2,062	58,088	24,903
TAXE5	10,655	29,872	157,479	35,162	25,025	38,645	48,560	32,910	85,175	35,978	83,128	42,957	16,169	39,366
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	3,120	35,615	(122,554)	41,028	10,012	45,263	23,804	36,661	(62,517)	40,423	(49,810)	*51,674	7,882	47,369
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	249,107	24,328	123,433	29,741	255,999	33,976	269,791	25,374	77,008	25,821	80,498	*40,387	253,869	36,082

Appendix Table F.13 WHEAT FARM: 70% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE BALANCE SHEETS

	8EG INNING	E BA5ELINE	N 0 1 DEBT	N G INTEREST REOUCTION	DEBT OEFFERAL	E A55ET 5ALE NO LEASE		N G LE EQUITY CK INFUSION
CURRENT ASSETS	56,807	41,333				24,404	31,324	34,841
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	37,544	37,289	37,289	37,289	37,289	0	37,289	37,289
MACHINERY / OTHER	277,405	206,499	206,499	206,499	206,499	168,777	206,499	206,499
FIXEO ASSETS	1,280,716	1,267,042	1,267,042	I,267,042	1,267,042	734,639	688,676	1,267,042
TOTAL ASSETS	1,652,472	*1,552,163	1,543,261	1,541,466	1,539,984	927,820	963,787	1,545,671
CURRENT LOANS	84,392	996,968	619,456	822,233	480,458	640,768	618,016	721,647
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE AND LONG TERM LOANS	229,412	83,053	44,313	83,053	145,863	(0)	5,173	29,095
OTHER CURRENT LOANS	39,964	24,599	15,482	13,431	12,125	15,672	15,414	17,950
INTERMEDIATE LOANS	255,569	19,412	105,706	19,412	56,034	0	7,377	0
LONG TERM LOANS	567,239	192,076	223,510	192,076	397,536	0	0	10,876
CONTINGENT TAX LIAB.	166,263	153,182	153,182	153,182	153,182	*70,111	76,515	153,182
TOTAL LIABILITIES	1,322,936	1,469,290	1,161,650	1,283,388	1,245,200	726,551	*722,495	932,751
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	329,536	82,874	381,611	258,078	294,784	201,269	241,292	*612,920
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	495,799	236,056	534,794	411,260	447,966	271,380	317,808	*766,103

Appendix Table F.14 WHEAT FARM: 70% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR BASELINE INCOME STATEMENTS

	BASEI	LINE ENOING	OEBT REOU BEGINNING	CTION ENOING	INTEREST RE BEGINNING	OUCTION ENOING	OEBT OEFF BEGINNING	ERAL ENO ING	ASSET SA NO LEAS BEGINNING		ASSET SA LEASE 8A BEGINNING		EQUI INFUSI BEGINNING	
GROSS REVENUE	168,817	166,957	168,817	166,957	168,817	166,957	168,817	166,957	87,885	84,249	145,587	143,726	168,817	166,957
TOTAL EXPENSES	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	37,952	41,460	78,290	85,522	86,791	94,850
INCOME FROM OPS.	18,195	54,899	18,195	54,899	18,195	54,899	18,195	54,899	(3,990)	34,359	3,465	40,996	18,195	54,899
NON-FARM INCOME	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626
INTEREST INCOME	1,001	721	1,428	721	1,029	721	1,001	721	644	721	792	721	15,599	721
INTEREST COSTS	106,187	115,691	68,558	87,962	68,325	65,699	3,695	93,709	59,440	61,757	67,252	61,381	101,380	72,310
TAXE5	0	0	210,903	0	0	0	23,557	0	58,757	0	55,441	0	0	0
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	(67,447)	(37,445)	(240,294)	(9,716)	(29,556)	*12,547	11,488	(15,463)	(101,999)	(4,051)	(98,890)	2,962	(48,042)	5,936
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	(47,789)	(48,732)	(220,636)	(21,003)	(9,899)	*1,260	31,146	(26,750)	(82,323)	(18,653)	(79,239)	(8,325)	(28,384)	(5,351)

Appendix Table F.15 WHEAT FARM: 70% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC BALANCE SHEETS

		E N	DE8T	INTEREST	OEBT	ASSET SALE		
	8EG INNING	8ASELINE R	REDUCTION	REDUCTION	OEFFERAL	NO LEASE	LEASE 8AC	K INFUSION
CURRENT ASSETS	56,807	43,144	33,915	31,733	30,302	2\$,29\$	32,818	36,615
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	37,544	37,289	37,289	37,289	37,289	0	37,289	37,289
MACHINERY / OTHER	277,405	206,499	206,499	206,499	206,499	168,777	206,499	206,499
FIXEO ASSETS	1,280,716	1,153,877 1	1,153,877	1,1\$3,877	1,153,877	674,715	633,348	1,1\$3,877
TOTAL ASSETS	1,652,472	*I,440,809 I	1,431,579	1,429,398	1,427,967	868,786	909,954	1,434,280
CURRENT LOANS	84,392	1,067,925	676,505	887,384	523,286	678,523	679,344	791,019
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE AND LONG TERM LOAMS	229,412	83,053	44,313	83,053	145,863	(0)	S,173	29,095
OTHER CURRENT LOANS	39,964	26,313	16,860	[4,454	13,160	16,584	16,895	19,626
INTERMEDIATE LOAMS	25\$,569	19,412	105,706	19,412	56,034	0	7,377	0
LONG TERM LOANS	567,239	192,076	223,510	192,076	397,536	0	0	10,876
CONTINGENT TAX LIAB.	166,263	126,254	126,254	126,254	126,254	*57,769	65,120	126,254
TOTAL LIABILITIES	1,322,936	1,515,032 [	1,193,148	1,322,632	I,262,133	*752,876	773,909	976,869
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	329,536	(74,222)	238,432	106,766	165,834	115,910	136,04\$	*457,411
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	495,799	52,031	364,685	233,020	292,087	173,679	201,165	*583,664

Appendix Table F.16 WHEAT FARM: 70% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR PESSIMISTIC INCOME STATEMENTS

		LINE			INTEREST R		0E8T 0EF		ASSET S	SE	ASSET S	ACK		ON
	8EG1NNING	ENOING	8EGI NN1 NG	ENOING	8EGINNING	ENOING	8EG INNING	ENOING	8EGINNING	ENOING	8EG INNING	ENO 1 NG	BEG INN ING	ENOING
GROSS REVENUE	151,936	150,261	151,936	150,261	151,936	150,261	151,936	150,261	79,097	75,824	131,028	129,354	151,936	150,261
TOTAL EXPENSES	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	37,952	41,460	78,290	85,522	86,791	94,850
INCOME FROM OPS.	1,313	38,204	1,313	38,204	1,313	38,204	1,313	38,204	(12,779)	25,934	(11,093)	26,623	1,313	38,204
NON-FARM INCOME	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626
INTEREST INCOME	822	721	1,249	721	852	72 I	822	721	644	721	644	72 I	15,248	721
INTEREST COSTS	106,972	122,110	69,344	93,085	68,829	69,573	4,378	97,507	60,027	64,974	67,940	66,724	101,804	78,581
TAXES	0	0	200,5\$6	0	0	0	10,776	0	56,062	0	51,016	0	. 0	0
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	(85,293)	(60,559)	(247,793)	(31,535)	(47,118)	*(8,022)	6,526	(3\$,957)	(108,680)	(15,693)	(109,861)	(16,754)	(65,698)	(17,031)
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	(178,800)	(71,846)	(341,300)	(42,822)	(140,626)	*(19,309)	(86,981)	(47,244)	(148,929)	(30,295)	(145,537)	(28,041)	(159,206)	(28,318)

Appendix Table F.17 WHEAT FARM: 70% O/A OUTPUT TABLE FOR OPTIMISTIC BALANCE SHEETS

		E	N D 1 OE8T	N G INTEREST	OEBT	E ASSET SALE	N O 1 A	
	8EG INN IN	G BASELINE	REOUCTION	RE OUC TION	DEFFERAL		LEASE BAC	
CURRENT ASSETS	56,807	38,164	30,018	29,172	27,687	22,744	28,639	32,254
BREEDING LIVESTOCK	37,544	37,289	37,289	37,289	37,289	0	37,289	37,289
MACHINERY / OTHER	277,40\$	206,499	206,499	206,499	206,499	168,777	206,499	206,499
FIXEO ASSETS	1,280,716	1,493,372	1,493,372	1,493,372	1,493,372	854,488	799,332	1,493,372
TOTAL ASSETS	1,652,472	*1,775,323	1,767,177	1,766,331	1,764,846	1,046,009	1,071,758	1,769,413
CURRENT LOANS	84,392	874,252	528,801	739,239	429,936	\$75,982	514,214	623,631
CURRENT OF INTERMEDIATE AND LONG TERM LOANS	229,412	83,053	44,313	83,053	145,863	(0)	S,173	29,095
OTHER CURRENT LOANS	39,964	21,636	33,264	32,223	16,097	14,108	25,693	31,663
INTERMEDIATE LOANS	255,569	19,412	105,706	19,412	56,034	0	7,377	0
LONG TERM LOANS	567,239	192,076	223,510	192,076	397,536	0	0	10,876
CONTINGENT TAX LIAB.	166,263	207,040	207,040	207,040	207,040	*109,S23	114,735	207,040
TOTAL LIABILITIES	1,322,936	1,397,468	1,142,635	1,273,042	1,252,506	699,613	*667,191	902,304
NET WORTH W/ CONT.	329,536	377,855	624,543	493,289	512,340	346,395	404,567	*867,110
NET WORTH W/O CONT.	495,799	\$84,895	831,582	700,329	719,380	455,919	S19,302 <sup>1</sup>	1,074,149

Annendix Table F 18 WHEAT FARM: 70% OVA CUITPUT TARLE FOR OPTIMISTIC 11	NCOME CIVILINES	

			0E8T REC		INTEREST R		DEST OFF		ASSET S	SE	ASSET S	ACK	EQUIT	ON
	8EGINNING	ENOING	8EG I NN 1 NG	ENOING	8EG INNING	ENDING	BEG I NN I NG	ENOING	8EGINNING	ENOING	8EG I NN I NG	ENOING	BEGINNING	ENOING
GROSS REVENUE	202,581	200,348	202,581	200,348	202,581	200,348	202,581	200,348	105,462	101,099	174,705	172,472	202,581	200,348
TOTAL EXPENSES	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	86,791	94,850	37,952	41,460	78,290	85,522	86,791	94,850
INCOME FROM OPS.	\$1,958	88,291	81,988	88,291	\$1,9\$8	88,291	\$1,958	88, 291	13,587	51,209	32,583	69,741	51,958	88,291
NON-FARM INCOME	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626	19,545	22,626
INTEREST INCOME	1,358	721	1,785	721	1,383	721	1,358	721	644	721	1,100	721	16,302	721
INTEREST COSTS	104,814	104,642	67,189	79,899	67,448	60,848	3,030	89,383	\$8,273	55,933	65,921	52,038	100,789	63,553
TAXES	0	0	233,194	19,972	7,393	20,094	46,775	S,192	64,144	0	64,715	12,786	0	16,079
NET INCOME W/O GAINS	(31,953)	6,996	(227,095)	11,767	(1,955)	30,695	23,056	17,063	(88,642)	18,623	(77,408)	28,264	(12,984)	*32,00S
NET INCOME W/ GAINS	214,034	(4,291)	18,892	480	244,032	19,408	269,043	5,776	SO,882	4,021	S2,900	16,977	233,003	*20,718